The Book of True Life

Teachings of the Divine Master

Volume XI

Instruction 310–338

Book Service for Life

The 12-volume work *Libro de la Vida Verdadera* (Book of True Life) is a legacy to all of humanity and is registered with the
“Dirección General del Derecho de Autor de la Secretaría de Educación Pública” in Mexico City under numbers 26002, 20111, and 83848.

For more information about the original Spanish edition:
Asociación de Estudios Espirituales Vida Verdadera, A.C.
P.O. Box 888, Mexico City, D.F., ZIP Code 06000

Responsible for the German translation, the foreword to the German edition, the explanations, footnotes, notes, and references regarding the work:
Walter Maier and Traugott Göltenboth.

As of January 2017

Editing (new spelling and layout):
Buchdienst zum Leben
Manfred Bäse
Kirchweg 5
D-88521 Ertingen

Phone: +49 (0) 7371 929 66 42
Email: manfredbaese@gmx.de

This version of ***The Book of True Life*** is being translated into many other languages using DeepL Translator.

These are the authentic, original writings translated by Gotthold Göltenboth and published by Reichl Verlag, which are protected by copyright. They must be preserved in their original purity and may not be altered. To do so would be a sin and would result in divine judgment.

Words of the Lord to Anna Maria Hosta:
March 25, 2017
Jesus says to her: *"Seal Epochs"* …
… and says:
"Make use of this. I have chosen you today to receive My Instructions and to pass them on to people."

Anna Maria Hosta is responsible for this initiative on behalf of the Lord, Jesus Christ, our God, the owner of these writings.
(Email:hoanna64@yahoo.com)

DeepL - Download link: www.DeepL.com/Translator (Business Version)

DeepL currently translates into over 100 languages and can be downloaded to your desktop. An internet connection is required for translation.

As of: September 1, 2026

Contents

The Book of True Life 1
Foreword 6
Introduction 7
Instruction 310 12
Instruction 311 22
Instruction 312 31
Instruction 313 41
Instruction 314 51
Instruction 315 62
Instruction 316 73
Instruction 317 83
Instruction 318 92
Instruction 319 103
Instruction 320 115
Instruction 321 126
Instruction 322 137
Instruction 323 146
Instruction 324 156
Instruction 325 167
Instruction 326 179
Instruction 327 188
Instruction 328 199
Instruction 329 212
Instruction 330 220
Instruction 331 233
Instruction 332 240
Instruction 333 252

Instruction 334 262
Instruction 335 272
Instruction 336 282
Instruction 337 294
Instruction 338 304
Table of Contents 314
The Divine Instructions in Mexico, 1866–1950 322

Foreword

“This is the foretold time in which I had to speak to humanity, and I want you, in fulfillment of My prophecies, to compile volumes of books with this Word that I have given you, ...” (6, 52)

The foretold time refers to the present age, also called the Third Age, as the era following the First Age (Moses and the prophets) and the Second Age (Jesus and his apostles).

The Third Era was prepared by the Spirit of Elijah and his disciple Roque Rojas in Mexico in 1866, so that from 1884 until the end of 1950—a period of 66 years—the Divine Spirit was able to communicate with humanity: Sunday after Sunday, ordinary people gathered in simple meeting places to listen to the divine message for about two hours. God used numerous spokespeople (prophets of the present age) as His mouthpieces (porta vozes), who, in a state of spiritual elevation, made the radiance of the divine Word audible.

These divine revelations, messages, or instructions were transcribed using stenography and recorded in the ten years leading up to 1950. According to 1950, 366 instructions were selected from this vast collection of transcripts and published in the 12-volume work *Libro de la Vida Verdadera* (Book of True Life).

According to 1975, Walter Maier—who had attended the Sunday gatherings from 1943 to 1950—and Traugott Göltenboth translated Volumes I through V into German and published them through Reichl Verlag. Following Walter Maier’s death in 2001, Volume VI was completed by Traugott Göltenboth and published in 2004.

Volumes VII through XI were subsequently translated by Traugott Göltenboth as well and published by Buchdienst zum Leben between 2014 and 2015. Volume XII is expected to be available in 2016.

Thus, even in times of great scientific and technological progress, as well as of major armed conflicts and ideological aberrations, the Divine Spirit has not forsaken humanity.

In His infinite love and wisdom, God has shown us, through the Mexican Revelations, a way out of ideological aberrations, has bestowed comfort and healing balm upon our starving souls, and has provided us with very practical instructions for aligning our lives according to the divine will .

May the following words come true very soon:

Glory to God in the highest
and peace on earth
and goodwill toward men.

Introduction

The following excerpts are intended to give the reader a first glimpse into the volume presented here, * *. The numbers in parentheses refer to the Instruction and verse numbering.

Goodness is truth and love

Recognize that My Word is not, nor can it be, a new religion. This work is the path of light in which all ideologies, creeds, and religions will unite spiritually to reach the gates of the Promised Land. (310,39)

Get to know Me, all of you, so that no one may deny Me—recognize Me, so that your conception of God may be based on truth and you may know that wherever goodness manifests itself, I am there.

Goodness does not mix with anything. Goodness is truth, is love, is mercy, is understanding.

Goodness is clearly recognizable and unmistakable. Recognize it so that you do not err. Every person can follow a different path; but when they all converge at *a* single point—which is the Good—they will ultimately recognize one another and unite. This will not be the case if they stubbornly deceive themselves by making the Good appear to be evil and masking evil as good, as is happening among the people of this age. (329, 45–47)

The Path Back to Our Spiritual Home

Every world, every plane of existence, was created so that the soul might develop within it and take a step toward its Creator, and thus, advancing ever further along the path of perfection, have the opportunity to arrive at the destination of its journey— —spotless, pure, and well-formed, at the summit of spiritual perfection, which is precisely what it means to dwell in the Kingdom of God. To whom does it seem impossible, after all, to dwell "in the bosom of God"? Oh, you pitiful people of the intellect, who do not truly know how to think! Have you already forgotten that you came into being from My bosom—that is to say, that you already existed within it before? There is nothing strange about the fact that everything that sprang from the Source of Life returns to Him in due time. Every soul was virginal and pure when it came into life from Me; yet afterward, many became defiled along their path. Nevertheless—since everything was foreseen by Me in a wise, loving, and just manner—I immediately set about providing, along the path my children had to traverse, all the necessary means for their salvation and renewal.

Even though that spiritual virginity was defiled by many beings, the day

will come when they will purify themselves of all their transgressions and thereby regain their original purity . In my eyes, this purification will be highly meritorious, for the soul will have attained it through great and continuous trials of its faith, love, loyalty, and patience. (313, 21–23)

I desire that at the end of the struggle, when all My children are united forever in the Spiritual Homeland, they *may share* in My infinite happiness as *the Creator*, in recognition of the fact that each of you participated in the divine work by building it up or restoring it.

Only as spiritual beings will you discover that of all that I have created since the beginning, nothing has been lost; that everything rises again in Me, everything comes to life, and everything is renewed.

So even if so many beings have been astray for a long time, even if many, instead of works of life, have carried out destructive works, they will realize that the time of their straying was only temporary and that their works, however bad they may have been , will find atonement in Eternal Life and will be transformed into collaborators in My ceaseless creative work.

What are a few centuries of sin and darkness, such as humanity has experienced on Earth, when compared to eternity—a time of endless development and peace? You have distanced yourselves from Me because of your free will, and, prompted by your conscience, you will return to Me. (317, 17–20)

Spiritual Beings of Light Stand by Our Side

You do not walk alone, for My encouragement and My light are with each of you. But in case this should seem insufficient to you, I have placed a spiritual being of light at the side of every human creature to watch over your steps, to warn you of any danger, to serve as a companion in your solitude, and as a staff on your journey through life. These are the beings you call guardian angels or protectors.

Never show ingratitude toward them, and do not turn a deaf ear to their inspirations, for *your own* strength will not be enough to overcome all of life's trials. You need those who are more advanced than you and who know something of your future, because I have revealed it to them.

The struggle of these beings is very difficult as long as you have not attained spiritualization, because you, for your part, contribute very little to support them in their difficult mission.

When your spiritualization allows you to feel and perceive the presence of those of your brothers and sisters who, invisibly and without any display, work for your well-being and your progress, then you will regret having forced them to toil so hard and to suffer because of your sins. But if this insight arises within you, it is only because light has already dawned in

your mind. Then compassion, gratitude, and understanding for them will awaken. What great joy there will be in your protectors when they see that their efforts are supported by you, and that their inspiration is in harmony with your elevation!

You have so many brothers and sisters and so many friends in the "Spiritual Valley" whom you do not know.

Tomorrow, when the understanding of spiritual life has spread throughout the world, humanity will recognize the significance of those beings at your side, and people will bless My providence. (334, 70–76)

The Struggle Between Light and Darkness

Beyond your human life exists a world of spirits—your brothers and sisters—beings invisible to humans who are fighting among themselves to win you over. The reason for this struggle lies in the differences in the stages of development in which the two sides find themselves.

While the beings of light, guided by the ideals of love, harmony, peace, and perfection, strewn the path of humanity with light, always inspiring you toward goodness and revealing to you all that is for the good of humanity, the beings who still cling to the materialism of the earth—those who have been unable to free themselves from their selfishness and their love for the world, or who indefinitely feed human addictions and inclinations—sow confusion along humanity's path by darkening the mind, blinding their hearts, and enslaving their wills—in order to make use of people and turn them into tools for *their* plans, or to use them as if they were their own bodies.

While the Spiritual World of Light seeks to win over the souls of human beings in order to open a path for them toward eternity; while those blessed hosts strive ceaselessly to grow in love, to become caregivers at the bedside of the suffering, to become guides at the side *of* those who bear the burden of great responsibility, to become advisors to the youth, protectors of children, and companions to those who are forgotten and live alone, the legions of beings without the light of spiritual wisdom and without the uplifting feeling of love are likewise working ceaselessly among humankind. But their goal is not to ease your path to the Spiritual Realm—no; the intention of these beings is entirely the opposite; their aim is to rule the world, to remain its Lords, to perpetuate themselves on Earth, to dominate humanity, and to turn people into slaves and tools of their will—in a word: not to allow themselves to be deprived of what they have always regarded as theirs: the world.

So, disciples: A fierce battle rages between these two kinds of beings—a battle that your physical eyes cannot see, but whose repercussions make themselves felt in your world day after day.

In order for human beings to defend themselves and free themselves from evil influences, they need knowledge of *the* truth that surrounds them; they must learn to pray with the Spirit; and they must also know what abilities their being is endowed with, so that they can use them as weapons in this great battle of good against evil, of light against darkness, of spiritualization against materialism.

It is precisely the Spiritual World of Light that is at work, fighting, and preparing everything so that the world may one day set out on the path to spiritualization.

Reflect according to all this, and you will be able to imagine the intensity of this struggle waged by your spiritual brothers and sisters, who are striving to save humanity— a battle that is for them a cup from which you continually make them drink the gall of ingratitude, since you limit yourselves to receiving from them all the good they bestow upon you, yet without ever standing by their side to assist them in their struggle.

Few are those who know how to join them; few are those who are receptive to their inspirations and follow their guidance. But how strongly do these individuals move through life— —how protected they feel, what delights and inspirations set their Spirits soaring!

The majority of people are torn between these two influences, unable to decide on one, unwilling to devote themselves entirely to materialism, yet also unwilling to make the effort to free themselves from it and spiritualize their lives—that is, to elevate them through goodness, knowledge, and spiritual strength. They are still fully engrossed in their inner struggle.

Those who have completely surrendered to materialism, no longer heeding the voice of their conscience, and who disregard everything pertaining to their soul, no longer fight; they have been defeated in the battle. They believe they have triumphed, believe they are free, and do not realize that they are prisoners and that it will be necessary for the legions of light to descend into the darkness to set them free.

I send this message of light to all the peoples of the earth so that people may awaken, so that they may become aware of *who* the enemy is that they must fight until they have defeated him, and *what* weapons they carry with them without even knowing it. (321, 53–63)

God's Vision for Our Future

I expect spiritualization from the world. To Me, the names by which each church or sect distinguishes itself have no significance whatsoever, nor does the greater or lesser splendor of their rites and outward forms of worship. These appeal only to the human senses, but not to My Spirit.

I expect spiritualization from people, for it signifies the elevation of life,

the ideal of perfection, love for what is good, a turning toward truth, the practice of loving action, and harmony with oneself—which is harmony with others and therefore with God. (326, 21–22)

From the people of today, who lack spirituality and love, I will bring forth the generations that I have so often prophesied through My Word. But first, I will work upon these nations, which today misunderstand one another, wage war against one another, and destroy one another.

When the execution of My judgment has passed over all, and the weeds have been uprooted, a new humanity will begin to emerge—one that no longer carries in its "blood" the seed of discord, hatred, or envy, because the "blood" of its parents has been purified in the crucible of pain and repentance.

I will receive them and say to them: "Ask, ask, and it will be given to you," just as I told you in the Second Era. But today I add: learn to ask. (333, 54)

Imagine the progress of a humanity whose morality springs from spiritualization; imagine a humanity without limitations or national borders, which fraternally shares all the means of life that the earth bestows upon its children. Try to imagine what human science would be like if it had mutual love as its ideal, if human beings received the knowledge they seek through prayer. Consider how pleasing it will be to Me to receive from humankind, through their very *lives*, the worship of love, faith, obedience, and humility, without their having to resort to rituals and outward forms of worship.

This alone will be *life* for people, for in it they will breathe in peace, enjoy freedom, and nourish themselves solely on what contains truth. (315, 57–58)

When My voice is heard spiritually within humanity , people will feel a vibration that has always been within them, even though it could not express itself freely. It will be the Spirit that—encouraged by the voice of its Lord—rises up and responds to My call.

Then a new era will begin on Earth, for you will no longer view life from below, but will observe, recognize, and enjoy it from the heights of your spiritual elevation. (321, 38–39)

Instruction 310

My peace be with you!

1. Come to Me, lost and wandering humanity. Seek first My Kingdom, and once you are in it, drink from the inexhaustible source of My wisdom. But do not forget that My Kingdom is not of this world, and that you can enter it only by obeying My laws of love.

2. Disciple: The present year, 1950, will bring decisive events for all people. Therefore, your responsibility is so great as you heed My Instruction.

3. Humanity is sick, blind, and on the path to ruin. The Father will save it through your mediation. Truly, I tell you, no one will be lost.

4. Since I love all my children equally—why, then, is there misery in the world? This is the question people ask themselves. Yet you know the reason for these events.

5. This is not the first time your soul has lived in this world. Long ago, I allowed it to be reincarnated in various earthly bodies so that it might thus make amends for its mistakes and become worthy of My Law. From the very beginning of their creation, I placed souls on Earth so that through their own merits they might gain the ability to enter My Kingdom.

6. The human soul has been the favored creature of creation. As a proof of My love, I have endowed it with free will.

All other beings are subject to My will. Yet if human beings, in exercising their free will, have strayed from the path of My love, they will have to attain their salvation on the very path they created through their free will.

7. The time of harvest has come for all souls, and that is why you see confusion among people. But truly, I tell you, in this chaos, each will reap what they have sown.

But what will become of those of My children who have continually transgressed My law? Truly, all who are asleep and refuse to study and heed My Instructions will be swept away by trials like a whirlwind that brings them down. But for all who have followed My instructions, it will be like an encouragement in the fulfillment of their duties, like a beautiful reward that God bestows upon them.

8. The Father is inexhaustible activity; He works eternally for all His children, and in light of this example, you, too, should be tireless in the fulfillment of your work, so that in this way you may become one with your Lord. Understand that your work is a true blessing for you, for it consists in drawing ever closer to your God. This is the secret to the perfection of your life.

9. Humanity has evolved, and in its development, it has attained many fruits in order to serve mankind. But today, in its arrogance, it has come to believe itself superior to its Creator.

10. You ask Me if I can help My children find their way out of their straying. And I say to you: Yes, My people. The opportunity I have given the soul in its reincarnations in human life is proof of My love. For My Kingdom can only be attained through the good deeds of love and mercy that My children perform by following the dictates of their conscience while making full use of their free will.

11. Even if you feel insignificant and weak, you are to assist your fellow human beings through the infinite force that I have entrusted to you with the Commandment. The pure and sincere prayer that I have taught you is what is to unite all of humanity within the embrace of My love.

12. Pray, disciples; send your thoughts as a message of peace to those who are currently transforming your lives through their intelligence, so that the fruits they attain may be like balm for the sufferings of humanity.

13. Why does the Lord call you "the chosen people"? Because even in the First Era, I assigned you a difficult mission among your fellow human beings. Yet I did not endow you with greater gifts than they, nor did I place you above the other peoples; rather, I made you a faithful son, a messenger of My message of light and love for all the peoples on earth who are still in error.

14. I have granted you the grace to hear My Word through a voice—a message that, when the time comes, you are to carry to the hearts of people.

15. Disciples, make use of this time; look at the people who are immersed in their materialism and cling to the false voices of the world. Suffering will be within them, and only in this way will they awaken in regard to their conscience. Suffering—even if you do not understand it while you are going through it—is a blessing for your soul.

16. Rise up in Spirit to Me, rising above every pain, every temptation, or weakness, and then you will understand how beautiful is the path I offer you in the fulfillment of My Law. When you look upon humanity, which in its depravity has reached the height of vice, the Father says to you: The soul has nevertheless evolved; the cruelty of wars has shaken it awake, and today, as it seeks peace in every way, it stands at a crossroads.

17. Therein lies your mission, Israel. Each of you must guide humanity through your prayer and your example. No one has the right to speak of the imperfections of their neighbors. For who among you is perfect? Judge no one, and be a good example among people. In this way, you are to live

as a reflection of eternal peace and eternal bliss. Then people—weary of so much suffering—will come to you and say, “Give us of your bread; give us of this inexhaustible water.”

18. The nations are striving for a peace they have not yet attained. In some parts of the world, the wars have ceased, but in others, chaos continues to surround people in their murderous struggles. In vain do they wish for peace to reign in this world, for they lack love and mercy.

People tremble with fear of the new weapons created by human intelligence. Help them, people; extend to them my message of love, which I have entrusted to you. Do not show favoritism toward any particular race, language, or ideology; see in them only your brothers and sisters who need guidance and love.

19. Pray, for truly I tell you, my peace will reach all the peoples of the earth by overcoming selfishness and human weaknesses.

20. Thus My Kingdom will come to you, and then the inventions that today cause destruction and death will be used only for the necessary reconstruction to make this world a true paradise. I want humanity to finally perfect itself and govern this planet as the Father governs the universe: with love.

21. The person who has great faith in My Law and teaches My teaching with great love has nothing to fear, for he will be an instrument of the Father and, at the same time, a part of God.

22. Disciples: just as light dispels darkness, so will you be able to dispel the ignorance of humanity with my divine message.

23. My Word, revealed in this Third Era, will cause people to discover the true meaning of justice, and laws inspired by My work will be enacted.

24. This teaching, still unknown to humanity, will eventually spread throughout the entire earth and take root in the hearts of many peoples. Spiritualization will reach its full flowering in the humanity of the future.

25. You have had the grace to hear My messages through My spokesmen, but you will no longer witness the blossoming of My teaching, for by then you will no longer belong to this earth. It will be other generations who will bear witness to the fulfillment of My Word. For you were destined to be the pioneers of spiritualization.

26. Yet your mission will be no less important than that of future generations—on the contrary. Bear in mind that much depends on you: that they may take the right path, that they may be good interpreters of My work and good disciples.

27. You are to do your part, which—as I have already told you—is very important. But do not take pride in it. For whoever becomes vain within a

spiritual work has not understood what it means to be a worthy disciple, since one of the most essential conditions for being a disciple of Mine is humility.

28. Look at yourselves in the mirror of your conscience to see if it does not reflect any impurity. Behold yourselves in this inner mirror before you begin to judge the deeds of your fellow human beings. Then your actions will be grounded in greater purity and truthfulness.

29. I tell you this because I see that many of you take pleasure in condemning the errors committed by your fellow human beings in the various religious communities, as well as their rites and worship services. I tell you, it would be better for you not to judge either churches or creeds, since for the time being you do not recognize their spiritual scope.

30. I leave you behind as guides, but not as instigators. Your legacy shall be one of peace and harmony, but never one of confusion or violence.

31. My Word aims at unity and peace, so that when you draw inspiration from it, you may know how to extend a hand to your fellow human beings and always regard their faith as something sacred. For their faith is an inner altar in which I dwell. Then you will be able to recognize in your fellow human beings the growth they have achieved through their struggles, their efforts, and their misfortunes.

32. When, upon comparing the way your fellow human beings practice their religion with your own, you discover differences, do not dwell on judging according to outward appearances, but penetrate to the core of the matter, where the truth lies. Since you are spiritualists, remember that you must always adhere to the spirit and not to outward forms.

33. As you gradually come to understand your fellow human beings according to this way, you will soon discover that every person progresses along a different path, but that all paths converge at a single point, which is the path to the light, to the truth, and to life.

34. You now realize that it is not enough to carry the knowledge of My Word within your soul, because the most important part remains to be done, which is to put My Instructions into practice. This is the test in which you must demonstrate how much you have learned from My Word.

35. When I told you in figurative language that I would seal your lips, I did so to make it clear to you that at that moment I had blessed your lips so that your soul might express its inspiration through them and repeat My divine words, while those lips remain sealed against judging, criticizing, lying, or blaspheming. Cherish My instruction and allow your soul to overflow—like a river dammed up for many centuries—with words of comfort, light, balm, wisdom, and peace.

36. It will not be necessary for you to utter My name often—on the contrary. The less you utter it and the better you put My Instruction into practice, the greater a testimony you will have given of Me.

37. Gradually come to feel your neighbors in your heart as true brothers and sisters; see humanity as a single family, but be careful not to broadcast this. Never make your merits known, for it is Mine alone to judge them. The only thing you should make known through your life and your words is My work. For this is what should be known to all your fellow human beings.

38. The spiritualist's humility must be genuine, not merely superficial, so that his path on earth may be radiant.

39. Recognize that My Word is not, nor can it be, a new religion. This Work is the path of light in which all ideologies, creeds, and religions will unite spiritually to reach the gates of the Promised Land.

40. Through these words, I give you the peace and loving care that will help you forget your pain. I strengthen your faith and give you light so that you may follow the path that leads to Me. This light inspires you and calls on you to pray for those who are suffering—whether they are present or absent. It brings you closer to your unknown brothers and sisters who live far from you, whom you cannot physically touch or embrace.

My teaching instructs you to pray for everyone and to feel what is taking place in the hearts of your neighbors. I have told you that I am wholly present, that for Me no one is absent or far from Me, and I give you the ability to put yourselves in others' shoes so that you may turn toward those who need help, comfort, or companionship.

41. How much good will you be able to do from the day you recognize your gifts and learn to use them for the benefit of your fellow human beings! The prepared soul can bridge distances, defy dangers, and overcome obstacles to go where it is longed for.

42. If you carry a heavy burden in your soul because you have been unable to settle your old debts, act in a spiritual manner, and you will feel the lost peace and joy return.

43. My Word allows you to relive past times by reminding you of My manifestations through the patriarchs and prophets and of My Word through Jesus in the Second Era. I let you feel My Fatherly love, and your soul finds rest in the awareness that it is seen and protected by My mercy.

44. I speak to you with the same wisdom that I bestowed upon My disciples as the Master. Today, however, as the Holy Spirit, I show you another page of the book so that you may study it and be enlightened.

45. It is My will that you unite the three Testaments, which were given to you in three eras, into one, and that you prepare yourselves to answer those who ask you according to the reason for these rallies.

46. The example of your forefathers is inscribed in indelible letters: Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob, who left their people a seed of faith, love, and steadfastness, fulfilled their destiny and are with Me. I do not demand sacrifices from you, for those times are now past. Your life today is already full of suffering, and I only want you to be spiritualized. Yet if I were to assign your children the mission of carrying My teaching to other lands, do not resist. If I were to use you to guide a multitude through your words and examples, then do not refuse. In this way, you will leave a mark in this era, and I will show future generations the fruits that My Word has produced.

47. The time of battle has come for you. The clergy of major religious communities are uniting with one another to feel strong and to fight against My chosen ones. When the time comes, they will seek to attribute to their own gifts this revelation that I have entrusted to you, whom I have simply and plainly prepared. If I have placed this grace within you, it is because I know you and have purified and nurtured you so that I may make use of your mind. Yet what I have given you belongs to all My children, and I do not want it to be a cause for strife. If this conflict nevertheless begins after 1950—a time when you will no longer have My revelation in this form—how deeply you will feel the absence of My Word! Then I will only allow you to take My apostles of great faith and strong will as your example.

48. My Word will soon reach other nations and restrain people in their hatred and thirst for vengeance. Behold—the sick have not yet risen from their beds, and there are still reports of new wars. Homes have not been rebuilt, and peoples have not been restored, and there is still a thirst for blood. My message of peace and harmony shall reach them.

49. You know that beyond your continent, nations have been devastated, and the pain has reached every heart. There are no children, youths, or adults who have not drained a cup of suffering, and among them I discover those who, despite their suffering, have the strength to pray that the nations that preserve their peace may not be devastated by war. And in various sects I find devout souls who, with sincere love and compassion, pray for those undergoing those great trials. I accept their works, respect their customs, and credit them with their merits. Watch, pray, and ask as good disciples, and I will grant you My grace. I protect every creature and bless all nations.

50. You will all receive *the* peace you have earned; yet I promise you better times. According to the purification that must take place on earth, people sent by Me will appear—virtuous souls with great missions—to create the obedient family of humanity. Four generations according to your time will still pass before My teaching spreads across the globe and bears beautiful fruit.

51. Not all of My children will understand My coming in the Spirit in this present age, nor will they realize that I am preparing humanity to bring them back to Me. I want you to return just as you came forth from Me—namely, pure—so that you may enter the Kingdom of Heaven.

52. Every soul carries within itself a power that protects it from persecution and temptation, and a light that guides it—which is the conscience. If I have given human beings free will, it is so that they may possess a will of their own and thereby feel themselves to be Lords of their lives and deeds, and like Me. I have proven My love to him by making him the possessor of a lofty destiny and surrounding him with blessings, even though this child has not obeyed the laws I have given him.

53. My call during this time has been addressed to everyone, yet only a few follow Me. Do not feel distant from Me simply because you live in this world today. I want you to recognize Me already in your own world, for your hearts to be receptive to every divine manifestation, for you to love Me, and for you to be intimately united with Me. Since you possess My nature—albeit in a limited form—you can understand Me and accomplish great works.

54. The path I have laid out for the soul leads it to elevation, even though it often encounters thistles and thorns along the way.

55. If you seek holy or righteous people to guide you, you will not find them. If you wish to strive for the highest perfection, then look to Me in the Infinite, unite yourselves with Me, and I will counsel and inspire you.

56. You have not spoken to the world of what you have heard from Me. Yet this materialistic and cold world awaits a sign from Me, a hint or a word, to return to its Lord and begin a new life.

Scientists observe and wonder according to the cause of so many phenomena in space. Theologians seek to penetrate My mysteries, and every soul sensitive to My presence wonders whether the world has entered a new age; and I have the answer for those who are eager for knowledge, who are thirsty—to whom I will give water to drink at the source that will quench their thirst.

57. You are now prepared; your gifts are enduring. If you have cherished the grace you possess, do not lose it. If you have merits, then

increase them. For no sacrifice will be fruitless, nor any effort in vain, because every deed is recorded, and there is no hand that can erase or alter your book.

58. You who carry a soul of Israel within you, know that the essence poured out by My Word is the same as that which I gave you in the First and Second Ages. Today I show you the pages of the Book of Life in its third part, and like the preceding ones, it contains My infinite wisdom.

59. I am the Book in which life is recorded and in which all wisdom is found. Come, knock on My door, and I will open it to you immediately. Yet I wish to see in your heart a true longing for light.

If you should feel that your capacity for comprehension has reached the limits of your understanding and cannot go beyond them, do not be concerned. For then your spirit—for which broader horizons exist—will rise above the limitations of matter until it reaches the light it longed to behold.

60. Whenever man, in his desire to increase his knowledge, has entrusted everything to the power of his intelligence, he has failed at the obstacles insurmountable to the human mind. Or he has plunged into abysses full of mysteries without being able to satisfy his curiosity or his desire to discover more light for his science.

61. To this day, scientists have lacked spiritualization, which is why their knowledge has always been limited, since they have not understood how to seek the true origin, the source, and the principle of all that they study.

62. Truly, I tell you, according to this age of materialistic, selfish, and pernicious science, a time will come when scientists will understand how to penetrate the mysteries of nature—spiritually prepared through prayer, clothed in humility and respect, and inspired by noble, lofty, and humane ideas and intentions.

63. Humanity is striding with great strides toward the end of this world created by human science—this false and superficial world—and it will be man himself who, with his own hand, will destroy the work that his pride and greed have built up.

Afterward, silence will set in, followed by reflection and, through it, renewal, noble resolutions, and ideals. A new age will dawn before humanity, and into it will enter a humanity purified by suffering and refined by experience. People will build a new world, but it will be a world guided by the spirit soul, enlightened by the Spirit, and set upon the path of My Law.

64. I want this world to understand that materialistic science is not and never will be the goal of your existence, since you have not even been able to attain happiness on earth through it.

65. You must know that when you leave this planet to reach a higher realm of life, you will not succeed if you are leaving a scientific and materialistic world, but only if it is a world spiritualized by love and virtue.

66. Materialized souls are blind in other worlds because they have neglected their ability to understand the spiritual, thereby preventing themselves from becoming sensitive enough to perceive the subtle, the pure, the exalted, and the luminous.

67. Let no one dare deny that he carries within his very being spiritual tasks. Only I and your spirit know the covenant that exists between the Father and His children. Believe, however, and know that you must answer to Me for everything I have entrusted to you, that you must give an account of all the gifts and missions I have entrusted to you when you return as spiritual beings to the eternal Kingdom.

68. Since you have reached a point where you can already understand, accept, and grasp spiritual life, I have sent you My Word, which is teaching for the soul, which is a sure path and full of light, so that you may come to Me upon it with sure and firm steps, make amends with patience and love, cast off the cloak of impurities that you have borne for so long, and may you acquire ever more light, so that when that blessed hour comes to depart from this world of trials and struggle, you may make a worthy entry into the “Valley” that awaits you, to bestow upon you a harvest of light and a fruit of peace.

69. You all have My light within you; every soul possesses this grace; but while in some this light has grown ever stronger, expanding and radiating outward— —to make itself known, in others it remains only in a secret, hidden, and unconscious state. But truly, I tell you: No matter how spiritually backward a person may be, he will always be able to distinguish between good and evil, which is why you are all accountable to Me for your deeds.

70. I must tell you that your responsibility grows in proportion to the increase of your knowledge, for you will then become ever more sensitive to the promptings of your conscience.

71. Are you aware of how much you need instruction on earth that facilitates your understanding in a permissible, correct, and simple way?

72. Here you have My Word, My people—the promised Word, the message I announced as early as the Second Era—the one whose essence

would be the Spirit of Truth, the divine Light that would come to illuminate every mystery that the human mind could not fathom.

My peace be with you!

Instruction 311

1. Beloved disciples: You have prepared the sanctuary to receive Me, and here I am, present in Spirit and in truth.

Each of you shows Me your own sanctuary. But the Master is pleased with the one you form through your unity, through your spiritual harmony. For this reason, I have taught you love, so that through it you may enter, in the Spirit, into the era of spiritual union. Truly, I tell you, only will you be able to show Me the true sanctuary, where the divine concert is heard.

2. Today I am in the process of building this temple through My Word, through the inspirations of My Law, within the souls of My children. But you are still My disciples, and children-disciples continually come into My presence. Some I have taught over many years; to others I am beginning to teach the first lessons of the Third Era.

3. My Word through this revelation will soon come to an end. But who will be the ones to pass on the lesson about Me to humanity? Who will be the ones to pass on the Instruction contained in the Great Book of Life? My disciples, whom I have long prepared so that they may take My place. But not so that they might merely strive to repeat My words. For then you would merely be repeating the wording of the messenger. It is not, however, the human word that I bequeath to you, but the essence of My message.

4. *You* have heard My Word through My spokespeople. In it, you have discovered imperfections that some have attributed to the spokesperson's body, and others to Me. I do not wish to accuse My children through whom I reveal Myself, but I tell you nonetheless: I have not deceived you in this revelation; I have never done so. I have brought you My revelations and the inspiration of the Holy Spirit through the human mind, and alongside My perfect Instruction, there have been human imperfections. The Master tells you: This stage of My revelation will pass, and then, enlightened by the light of My Holy Spirit, you will clearly understand how to distinguish where My essence is expressed and what constitutes human inadequacy.

Just as the farmworkers on earth do—who, once they have brought in their wheat harvest, know how to separate the chaff—so shall you separate the wheat of my Instruction from the chaff and store it in the granary of your hearts. But the chaff—which is the imperfection of those who speak on My behalf—shall fall into oblivion, while the meaning of My Instructions will remain eternally in your souls.

5. To reveal Myself in this time and in this form, I have issued a call to great multitudes of people. Among them, I have chosen men and women of various ages, social standings, and races. These chosen ones, of whom you are a part, are souls whom I know. For there is not a single soul who is a stranger to Me. You are all My children.

6. I have followed the path of development of each one of you, for I have mapped out your destiny. And when I issued the call to you to be present at these rallies, I chose My chosen ones. I have endowed them with gifts and abilities, and they are supported in their mission by spirits of light, by My messengers of peace—souls filled with the Word who have guided you step by step along the path of Spiritualism and have helped you discover within yourselves the gifts and graces and awaken your souls for the hereafter, for eternity.

7. Through My divine Instructions and through the trials that I wisely distribute throughout your entire lives, I have increasingly unfolded your soul, steeled it for the struggle, and revealed to it what was previously a mystery to it, an impenetrable secret. You have taken delight in My work, and through My lessons you are gradually learning to interpret the Instructions of the First and Second Ages, which the theologians were unable to comprehend.

8. The trials you encounter on your life's journey weigh you down. But immediately you remember that My Divine Spirit is within your being—like a star, like a lighthouse—and you always turn toward that light to save yourselves.

9. Many of the chosen ones whom I have showered with gifts of grace have been indifferent to their mission in My work. The ideals of the world, temptations, and a lack of preparation have separated them from Me. Yet how many who have remained faithful to My Instructions do I see clothed in My grace, even though they were not among the chosen ones, nor did they receive the seal and the gifts through the Voice-bearer. For I have given them their gifts from Spirit to Spirit, and within them is the grace that has lain latent in all of you since the beginning of time.

10. Blessed are the faithful; blessings to those who remain steadfast until the end of their trials. Blessed are those who have not squandered the strength bestowed upon them by My Instruction, for in the coming times of bitterness they will weather life's vicissitudes with strength and light.

11. Be faithful, disciples, for My work will never disappoint you; the Master will fulfill His promise and will not be absent for even a moment during your struggles with humanity.

12. My Instruction, which nourishes your soul, seeks to transform you into Masters, into faithful apostles of the Holy Spirit.

13. With these revelations, I do not merely wish to bring you the peace of the world or to alleviate your sufferings through physical relief. Through this message, I give you the great teachings that speak to you of your spiritual development. For if I had wished only to bring you the goods of the world—truly, I tell you, it would have been enough to commission the scientists whom I enlighten through intuition and to whom I would have revealed the secrets of nature, so that they might draw from it the healing balm to cure you of your physical sufferings.

14. My work seeks to show you broader horizons, beyond your planet, with that infinite number of worlds that surround you—horizons that have no end, that point you toward the eternity that belongs to you.

15. It is to your soul that I speak, so that through My light—My Law, which resides in the Spirit—it may strive for perfection. Turn this Law into a ladder, a path, so that you may reach Me. For it is your arrival that I await with longing, so that you, O beloved children, may rejoice in My Kingdom, understand My love, and I, for My part, may receive yours—which must be perfect—so that your spirit soul may rejoice in the universal glory of My Work.

16. Attain this Kingdom, disciples, and I will stand by you. For how many enemies, how many temptations will stand in your way, and how many abysses will you have to avoid!

17. You are the people of Israel, wandering through the desert according to your longing for the Promised Land. You no longer have Moses as your guide—it is your Father who leads this people, who encourages you and lifts you up. Although I guide you through My chosen ones—recognize that above them is the Universal Guide, who is God, who is your Father, who speaks to you and says: Keep moving forward, defeat your enemies, do not grow weak in the trials, lest you perish along the way. Forward! Do not be unfaithful to your destiny, for you do not know whether, at this very moment, you might already be catching a glimpse of the Promised Land on the horizon.

18. I have entrusted great gifts to My chosen ones. One of them is the gift of healing—the healing balm—so that with this gift you may fulfill one of the most beautiful tasks among humanity, for your planet is a valley of tears where there is always pain. With this ability, you have a vast field before you to offer comfort according to My will. I have placed this balm within your very being, in the most tender strings of your heart, and you have been refreshed by it; you have bowed your heads before its miracles;

your hearts have been softened by the pain of humanity, and you have always walked the path of mercy. Continue to bestow this healing balm, which is *not* in your *hands*, for it is conveyed through glances of compassion, comfort, and understanding; it is passed on through good thoughts and transforms into healing counsel and words of light.

19. The gift of healing knows no bounds. Never forget that you are imbued with it; and should pain make you its prey because you are being subjected to a trial, should you be unable to dispel it with this balm, do not forget My Instructions, forget your own suffering, and think of others whose torment is greater. Then you will witness miracles within yourselves and among your fellow human beings.

20. I have permitted My Spiritual World to manifest itself among you during the same period as My revelation in this age through the bearers of the gifts, so that you may receive these beings saturated with My healing balm and that they may be among you as masters of love and mercy. Some of you have known how to honor their patience and humility, while others have made them the object of humiliation, harassment, and trivialization.

Yet these beings of light have not brought their complaints or accusations before Me. They are understanding souls who—in order to rescue you from your spiritual misery—have come down in the face of your need and wretchedness, often sacrificing their own spiritualization in the process—with the aim of snatching you from darkness and bringing you into the light. But this period will soon come to an end.

21. My Spiritual World, the intercessors for the "workers" and multitudes of people, will say to Me: "Lord, do not judge our brothers and sisters for the offenses they have committed against us." Yet if they intercede for you in this way and forgive you—what will the Father not do when He grants you His forgiveness?

They have entered even the humblest homes, following the traces of your misery and pain. They have rushed to every place in response to the call of my workers and the sick, without fear of defiling themselves, concerned only with the wound—to heal it— —with the sorrow—to leave comfort behind—and with the illness—to transform it into health.

The Father tells you: You must engrave upon your soul the example that my Spiritual World has given you. Do not forget it. I want you to be as they are, so that when these manifestations come to an end, you may bring this healing balm to all your fellow human beings, without distinction according to social class, race, or worldview— whether you

enter royal palaces, the most humble huts, or the filthiest places, without fear of infection, criticism, or ridicule.

22. Always go to those who suffer, and leave behind, as a trace of your passage, the finest fruits of your love. If you act in this way, you will have taken my Spiritual World as your model, which is my faithful disciple and your teacher. And just as they seek no reward whatsoever and, even when they have bestowed the greatest blessings upon you, have always done so in My name, so too shall you, according to My will, walk the paths of the world, sowing comfort, health, and love—even if, like My Spiritual World and like your Master in that Second Age, you reap only insults, hardships, and ingratitude for all of this. You shall expect no reward whatsoever in this world. Yet if you do wish for a reward, let it be the satisfaction and joy of having brought a smile to the face of one who wept, of having raised the "dead" to My truth, and of having comforted the afflicted.

23. I have given you eternal peace in My Law, and I want each of you to be like a dove of peace, that your wings may never close, that through your prayers you may know how to transport yourselves to all places, whether physically or in thought, and where war and discord reign, where injustice is evident, you shall be like angels of peace, like guardian angels, and messengers of the Holy Spirit.

24. Recognize that this humanity has never offered Me the fruits of peace. From its very beginnings, it has lived in wars; it has fought ceaselessly to achieve senseless goals, to live in debauchery, and to nurture hatred and vengeance. This is the fruit that people offer Me, and even today these struggles have not yet ended. Humanity is preparing to begin its greatest battle; it is preparing its most powerful weapons—the weapons of its mind.

25. People are heading toward their own destruction. Above them, the beings of the beyond are at work. Some are messengers of My love and inspire people toward peace, justice, and harmony. Others inspire them only toward hatred and war, and reveal to scientists the means of destruction that the human brain alone would not be capable of discovering.

Long ago, I foretold these events to humanity through my apostle John, so that you might stay alert and pray. But they have only slept, and that is why there are enemies of peace who fight within the heart of humanity to lead it to ruin. Therefore, I make you My messengers of love, so that you may be united with the legions of peace and good may triumph—so that you may contribute to the fulfillment of John's prophecy.

26. When this time of strife comes, which I have foretold to you—in which you must traverse provinces, countries, and seas—do not let the clamor of wars frighten you, nor allow yourselves to lose courage in the face of death; rather, spread the wings of your ideal of peace so that this prayer may protect humanity. You must make use of all the gifts of your Spirit to sow the seed of My love.

27. My rally in this time has made you realize the significance contained in the struggle and the trials that await you: Will your love overcome the hardness of people's hearts? Will your peace overcome the cruelty of wars? Truly, I tell you: My peace must prevail. But I will not impose it by force; it will come through the persuasive power radiated by My Instructions. Once it penetrates the heart of even the child most blinded by evil, that heart will finally find peace.

28. The Master tells you: There will come a pain greater than all the sufferings and sins of humankind. This pain will be the cup of their repentance. Before it, they will bow their heads, and when they then receive My forgiveness and My balm, they will profess themselves to be My servants.

29. I have given you, O my children, the gift of the Word, for I am "the Eternal Word." I am the Divine Word that never ends. I am the divine concert, and I have entrusted a part of it to you. This Word, which I have placed in your soul, will speak, and your lips—which today are too clumsy to express the promptings and inspiration I grant you—will become eloquent; they will be willing and faithful conveyors of the divine concert. It will be a gift that will amaze you , through which you will be filled with rapture, and through which people will rejoice in and feel My presence. You have begun to unfold this gift. For I tell you once again: Your lips will speak from the abundance that exists in your heart and in your soul.

30. Cherish and love what is born of your heart, and when you pass it on, it will have essence and life. If, on the other hand, you were to speak without telling the truth, it would be like a barren seed that will not sprout in the hearts of your fellow human beings.

31. Disciples: Great are the lessons I have bestowed upon you. Yet the end of this rally is already very near, and you must not forget that My Word will blossom in your gatherings according to this period. Through the dialogue from Spirit to Spirit. Only then will your lips convey the great revelations of My Kingdom, and will you penetrate every heart with My message of love. Then people will say, "How is it that this one can read in my heart what was hidden there?" But remember that it will not be you—it will be I who speak through you.

Because of these gifts, you must not feel like Lords, nor must you put on airs among people, for your body must not reveal anything of that spiritual greatness. You must be like everyone else; you must not wear any insignia that sets you apart. According to outward appearances, you will be like everyone else, but in the moments that are appropriate, My treasure of wisdom will pour into your soul.

32. Thanks to the grace of the Holy Spirit, you possess the gift of clairvoyance, which is not limited to seeing messages from the beyond in the spiritual realm. Clairvoyance is a more far-reaching gift; it is intuition, foreknowledge, and prophecy; it also includes messages you receive in your dreams. Clairvoyance is the spiritual vision that can perceive the past, the present, and even the future, to the extent that it is My will. How often, when a seer beholds a vision, will he not know what he has seen. Yet those who hear his testimony will nevertheless understand that message.

33. At present, the seers are still in a phase of preparation. But truly, I tell you: You are all seers. Some have developed in one way, others in another, but you all possess the spiritual vision in a latent state. Those who, during their prayer, see what is My will in the form of symbolic images, I am further preparing . According to 1950, the mission I will entrust to them will be very great, and their responsibility will then be greater.

Therefore, I say to you: Prepare yourselves, for when this Word no longer resounds through the messengers, the multitudes of people—believers and unbelievers alike—will feel a great loss. Your testimony, your call to awakening and inner reflection, shall then be like a torch in the middle of the night. You shall be like heralds who awaken the peoples who are still asleep. Prepare yourselves, people, so that according to 1950 you may be able to receive in your souls the messages that descend from My love.

34. I have spoken to you about the gifts of the Spirit, and when you no longer hear Me in this form, you will increasingly discover in them all the glory that is present within your own being. You will hear Me once more and, amazed at so much love, so much grace with which I have blessed you, you will shed tears. Yet you must no longer make use of your mind to connect with the Spiritual World after the year 1950 has come to an end.

The spiritual beings of light will continue to make their presence known through those who have received gifts and those who have not, but their manifestation will be felt through inspiration. Likewise, they will continue

to bestow their healing balm upon you and perform miracles, and their word will be inexhaustible among you.

35. But if, according to the time that has passed since these rallies, you begin to hear rumors that the Master or the Spiritual World has returned to make itself known through the human mind, you may refute them, for My Word is one, and My Law never changes.

36. You must live vigilantly, O people, so that you may discern the voice of the true prophets and the testimony of the apostles from deception! You must live vigilantly so that you do not fall into the snares of falsehood, and so that you may be the strong ones of these times of struggle and of those yet to come. For a group of My disciples who will remain faithful to My Instructions will not defile themselves, nor will they be the soldier who abandons his banner of spiritual integrity. The truth will be within them, and I will reveal Myself to the other nations, speak to them, and say to them: "This is My work; these are My disciples." And the best sign I will give to the world to show who My messengers are will be that, in the great trials, the false ones will fall , while the faithful will remain steadfast. The false ones will curse in the face of pain, and the faithful will bless Me. The false ones will turn their backs on My Law, but the faithful will always hold fast to it.

37. I want you all to be My faithful witnesses and My beloved disciples, and for that purpose I am preparing you. But before I conclude today's Instruction, I will tell you something that should come as no surprise: In My Instructions, I have spoken of the called and the chosen. Do you believe that a Father who is perfect as I am could have favorites or show partiality among His children? Could an evolved soul accept that his Father would bestow gifts on some of his children and leave others without an inheritance?

38. When you begin to fulfill your mission and reach out to the nations, to the most distant peoples, even into the primeval forests, you will encounter human beings, and you shall make them understand that you are all brothers; you shall bear witness to them of My spiritual teaching. You will then be amazed at the proofs of love that I will give you.

39. There, among those people cut off from civilization but also very far removed from human depravity, you will discover great souls who will increase the ranks of the people of Israel.

40. The sick will receive the healing balm along your path and be restored to health; those who are grieving will weep one last time, but their tears will be tears of joy. In light of the signs you are to perform, the multitudes will bless the Lord and His disciples; you will be hailed with joy,

just as it happened on the day your Master entered Jerusalem. But even among those who cheer you on, there will be men and women who are filled *with the* spiritual gifts that you possess. In some, their gift of prophecy will amaze you; in others, My healing balm will be inexhaustible; in still others, My Word will flow forth like crystal-clear water. Thus, among your brothers and sisters, you will see the gifts of the Holy Spirit manifest, like an inexhaustible sowing.

41. Then you will realize that you are not the only ones, that you are merely God's spokespeople, commissioned to rouse humanity and tell it that within the human soul lies an inexhaustible treasure of abilities, and that I, as your Lord and Father, have bestowed these gifts upon you. You will discover that, , you are all equal before the justice of God's love, that you are all endowed with the same grace in Spirit and in truth. Only then will people seek to unravel the mystery of their existence within themselves; they will delve into their innermost being and come to know their own soul. Afterward, they will lift their faces toward the Infinite and seek answers to all that they cannot comprehend.

42. You shall let them know all that you can teach them, and regarding all that you cannot explain to them—because knowledge of it belongs to your Father—you shall prepare yourselves so that I may reveal it to them through you. But first, you must recognize your mission.

Although I call you "the people of Israel," a day will come when all—by unfolding their own gifts—will be equal before Me, before their Lord, and will ultimately form a single people, which will be the people of God.

43. When My teaching ends, your soul—from the Hereafter, where it is refreshed by My presence—will, together with the spiritual hosts of peace, send down its feelings of love, its thoughts of peace and mercy, upon this humanity, which has not been able to fully attain the light for its soul. But what can *you* ask of the Father, even though He has already given you everything from the very beginning? It is your Spirit that allows your soul to receive the fruit to which it has earned the right.

44. Whenever you set out on your paths of struggle, everything you will need will already be provided along the way. You need only earn merits that make you worthy of My love.

45. Why do I speak to you this way, my children? Because I love you; because I do not take pleasure in your suffering. The Father wishes to always see the spiritual smile of peace on your faces.

46. I bless you and say to you once again: Be the worthy messengers of My universal peace!

May My peace be with you!

Instruction 312

1. The Master is once again among you, fulfilling His promise. He wishes to entrust to you another page of the book that He will leave behind as a gift of love for His people—another page, beloved disciples, that will be read, studied, and understood by future generations.

2. Who but I could have revealed to you that you are living in the Third Era? Who but I could have told you that you are the people of Israel? You know this and believe it because I have taught it to you. You are these, those, and the same in the Spirit, and I wish to unite you into a single family.

3. It is I who have created your family, and I have placed souls from various tribes into a single home. Within one and the same family there are souls from the tribes of Levi, Simeon, Reuben, and Judah—members of different tribes—and when peace reigns among them and they love one another, the Father's longing has begun to take shape in truth and in the Spirit: the union of all people.

4. Homes and families of Israel: Whenever you feel temptation exerting its force in your midst, seek solitude, call upon Me, and say to Me: "Master, come and give us Your strength; give us Your sword, and do not allow Me, as a father, to fail to recognize My children; do not allow Me, as a husband, to fail to recognize My wife, or Me, as a wife, to fail to recognize My husband." I will hear your prayer, defend you, and help you, for this is My will.

5. Today I come to My own and have rung the loud bell that calls you to gather in this Third Era. Once again, humanity will spiritually behold the united tribes that make up the people of Israel.

6. Even in the First Era, I bestowed many blessings upon you. The nations or countries of that era had no greater sages than Solomon, no more enlightened messengers than My prophets, no more beautiful and chaste women than those of Israel, nor more perfect men than those of My people. I caused the gifts of wisdom, inspiration, and beauty to arise in their midst. I caused the gifts of the Holy Spirit to flourish, and you knew at that time that you were God's Chosen People—you knew that your Lord was with you and cherished you—you knew that I was your mighty Hero. And yet you grew accustomed to My gifts, to My cherishing, and to My presence. Therefore, the Father's justice came upon you.

7. The "tribes of Israel according to the Spirit" are very numerous. From each of them I will choose twelve thousand and mark them on their foreheads. Yet the "people of Israel" are not limited to 144,000. The Chosen People are immeasurably great.

8. The Master gave you his teaching in the Second Era that many are called, but few are chosen; yet the entire “people of Israel” are called, and I will mark 144,000 among them. In all of them I will instill peace, spirituality, and the beginning of spirit-to-spirit dialogue.

9. The time is approaching when people will place greater importance on the soul and will be disappointed by materialistic science, which will cause them to sink into pain, disappointment, and lethargy. But then the people of Israel will come, rouse those who are asleep, lift up those who have fallen, and raise the “dead,” just as the voice of Jesus did when He said to Lazarus, “Arise and walk.”

Once people have been spiritualized, once their minds and emotions have been uplifted, they will know what they have never learned through science. Then they will rise up in harmony, in brotherhood, with noble thoughts, to live in the Kingdom that I have inspired in humanity.

10. In your Father’s house there are many “dwellings,” which are the infinite rungs of the ladder leading to perfection. From there, the “Spiritual World” descends to make itself known among you. You have asked Me many times, according to spirit to spirit, about the reason for the existence of that immeasurably great number of stars and those planets that shine above your world, and you have said to Me, “Master, are those worlds empty?” Yet I tell you: The time has not yet come for Me to reveal this to you fully. Only when a person attains spirituality will great revelations be given to him, and he will be able to engage in dialogue from Spirit to Spirit with those beloved beings of My Divinity, and then the exchange of thoughts among all brothers will take place.

11. Yet you shall know even today: All worlds are inhabited by My creatures; nothing is empty; all are blessed realms and gardens, cared for by Mary, the embodiment of divine tenderness.

12. The Holy Spirit will once again convey through your mouths lofty teachings that are unknown to you and to humanity. When, beloved people? Then, when spiritualization reigns among you and you are devoted to your mission.

13. I see that the bread with which man nourishes himself spiritually is not the bread of My table. Everything has been defiled over time; everything is tainted and has left the human heart and hand unclean. Yet I have come to you, people, and have revealed Myself through sinful bodies like yours, to give you a Word that is unadulterated and pure at its core . Do not, however, judge My Word and My rallies superficially, for in them there is much human imperfection. Seek the meaning of My rallies, and

you will behold the loving face of your Master; you will hear the tone of His voice, which your soul still remembers.

14. My Apostles of the Second Era, whom you must take as your example, earnestly prayed that the Holy Spirit would descend upon their spirits, and they spoke under His inspiration. Likewise, you must prepare yourselves, people. For the spirit can speak through the body under the inspiration of the Holy Spirit.

15. Watch over yourselves, then—watch, lest your mind become defiled. Keep your hearts pure so that you may receive that dew of grace which I send you—that crystal-clear water that must be preserved in the wellspring of your own being, so that you may quench the world's thirst.

16. Do not fear the judgment of men, beloved people; fear the Divine Judgment, should you deserve it because of your transgressions.

17. Never be ashamed to gather in such humble places as this one, where you hear My Word.

18. If you are asked whether these gathering places are your temples, you should answer truthfully that this is not the case, that you are currently building your temple within your soul.

19. Some will marvel at your revelation, and others will mock your word.

20. Do not feel hurt by the mockery of your fellow human beings, for you are aware that those who do so are unable to recognize the truth because of their ignorance. You will find compensation for this in those who come to you to examine you and are then surprised by the inner peace that radiates from each of My true disciples.

21. You, on the other hand, must never mock those who, in their religious fanaticism, are idolaters. For even though they seek Me in *material* forms, they do worship Me within them. You need not point out your fellow human beings' errors to ensure that they are corrected. Rather, you would thereby provoke their anger and further intensify their fanaticism. It will be enough to put My teaching into practice with the spirituality it requires in order to bring the errors of your fellow human beings to the light of truth.

22. You will have to muster much patience, great mercy, and true love if you wish for humanity to soon learn to recognize the spiritual essence of My Word and to offer it true worship, as well as to recognize in every human being a spiritual and earthly brother in God.

23. Who has told you that you are only spiritual siblings? Surely you will now rack your brains to understand that the same origin you have spiritually is also your physical origin, since everything has come forth

from Me. Furthermore, I remind you that on earth, all of humanity has come forth from a single father and a single mother.

24. Why, then, do you not love and acknowledge one another as siblings, even though your spiritual bonds are eternal and your human bonds are so deep? Truly, I tell you, this is due to a lack of spiritual knowledge among people—despite their religions.

25. On the day that people discover their innermost essence through self-reflection—inspired by the light that emanates from the Spirit to illuminate the human mind and heart—peace will begin to take root among humanity. I also tell you that—once a person awakens to spiritual light—there will be nothing and no one to hinder him on his path as a tireless seeker of truth. Never again will he lose the freedom of spirit that he has attained after much pain and many tears.

26. It will not be necessary for Me to make Myself known throughout the world through spokespeople in order for the nations to awaken and for people to free themselves from darkness. Those who believe that I must amplify My Word until the whole world hears it are mistaken. For this would mean that the human mind is the only means at My disposal to convey My messages to the souls of men. Yet I now prove to you the truth of that ancient prophecy in which it was revealed to you that a time would come when the Divine Spirit would be poured out upon all “flesh” and every spirit.

27. Truly, I tell you, this time foretold by the Prophet is precisely the one in which you live—this age now beginning, which you know as the Third Age.

28. The merit of this people will consist in carrying this divine message from heart to heart and from province to province, so that those who have awakened to the light of this new dawn may receive the seed of My Word in their hearts as soon as the soil has been made fertile by the dew of My grace.

29. In that Second Era, I made Myself known to only *one* people, and it was only three years that I devoted to giving My Word to the world.

30. I brought you the seed and gave My disciples Instruction on how they should sow it. After they had learned from Me, I entrusted the vast fields to them so that they might cultivate them.

The merit of those sowers lies in the fact that they did not press their Master to remain with them longer than was written, nor did they raise objections by saying that there were still many peoples and nations who needed to come to know this seed. They knew that they had inherited the truth from their Master, and that this was sufficient for them to overcome

the darkness, to convert the world, and to ensure that that divine seed would endure throughout all human generations.

31. Remove from your minds every erroneous notion that you sometimes form, and limit yourselves only to what I have revealed to you from the very first days of My manifestation, for you know that every one of My words is a law, and that every law must be obeyed.

32. Beloved people: Your hearts are filled with satisfaction at the thought that you are My disciples in this Third Era. Yet I tell you that you must never allow vanity to blind you. For if you were to succumb to this weakness, you would no longer heed your own conscience when it reproaches you for your transgressions. Whoever does not begin to purify and ennoble his human life cannot expect to evolve spiritually, for his steps will be misguided and his works will contain no seed of truth.

33. Bear in mind, then, that in My lessons I sometimes move from spiritual instruction to practical counsel so that you may conduct yourselves properly in your human lives. I then speak to the human heart, exhorting it to renewal, helping it understand the harm that vices inflict on the body and the evil they do to the soul. I have told you that the person who allows himself to be ruled by a vice has forgotten that the Spirit must not be defeated—that he has forgotten that true strength lies in overcoming evil through virtue.

34. That person, defeated by the flesh, has degraded himself, has violated his self-respect, and has sunk from his high st s of a human being to a wretched creature too cowardly to fight.

35. Instead of bringing light, bread, and wine to his home, that man brings shadows, suffering, and death; he forces *his own* cross—and that of his wife and children—to be heavy, and hinders the spiritual development of all those around him.

36. I have spoken to the heart of the woman, mother, and wife who did not know how to preserve purity in her heart, nor was she able to give her life partner and children the warmth of tenderness and understanding.

37. How could men and women elevate their spiritual lives if they have not first corrected the serious errors that exist in their *human* lives?

38. My work forces its disciples to know how to bear witness to it through the sincerity and truthfulness of their actions in life.

39. To both of you I ask: Do you have children? Then have mercy on them. If you could glimpse their souls even for a moment, you would feel unworthy to call yourselves their parents. Do not set a bad example for them; be careful not to raise your voices in the presence of children.

40. I know that in this day and age, more than ever before, there are problems within marriages—problems for which those involved can find only *one* solution: separation, divorce.

41. If people had the necessary spiritual knowledge, they would not commit such grave mistakes, for they would find in prayer and spiritualization the inspiration to resolve the most difficult entanglements and to pass the hardest trials.

42. My light reaches all hearts, even the sorrowful and despondent ones, to give them new courage to face life.

43. My strength is bestowed upon the weak so that they may soon rise up—with an iron will to transform their dark and empty existence into a radiant life through knowledge, virtue, and spiritualization.

44. Disciples, I want you all to preach by example, not to pretend, not to proclaim truthfulness while doing the opposite, so that the fruit you reap, instead of being bitter, may be sweet.

45. People, do not forget, therefore, that you must first live up to your life on earth so that you may then find fulfillment in My work.

46. Before you continue to lament your sufferings in this world, pause for a few moments to reflect, so that you may discover the cause of your troubles.

47. I agree that you should search until you find the cause of your pain, so that you may apply a remedy. For it is up to you to prevent pain from entering your home. I assure you that not only will you find the reason for everything that causes you suffering, but at the same time, the way to heal your suffering will be revealed. My mercy will descend upon those who have learned to pray and meditate, and this mercy will be like balm in your soul and in your body.

48. I will prove to you that the promised Comforter has come to you to dry your tears and transform your pain into peace.

49. Come to Me, all of you who carry a hidden sorrow in your hearts. You secretly bear within you a pain inflicted by betrayal, and your bitterness is great because it was a deeply loved person who wounded you so deeply.

50. Become still within yourselves, so that prayer may enlighten you and you may come to realize whether you yourselves were ever the reason you were betrayed. Then prayer will strengthen you in the conviction that you must forgive those who have betrayed you in your love, your faith, and your trust.

51. Truly, I tell you, at the very moment you forgive the one who has offended you, you will feel My peace fully; for at that moment your Spirit

will have united with Mine, and I will spread My mantle to forgive you and enfold both of you in My love.

52. I am strengthening you for the time of struggle. Therefore, never think that your sufferings of today are fruitless. What do you want, O people? You still need pain to teach you your lessons.

53. This time of trial and teaching for your soul will pass, but it will leave behind its seed of faith, experience, wisdom, and strength in each of My disciples. Afterward will come the times of struggle, in which you will be persecuted, slandered, and mocked—even by those who call themselves your friends. Yet you will be surprised to find that in the face of betrayal you will not lose heart, that no one will be able to disappoint you anymore, because you will have learned to forgive and to be understanding and forgiving toward your fellow human beings.

54. I will bless my disciples whenever they forgive, and I will bestow blessings upon those of you who have been forgiven.

55. You are not alone in the world; an infinite number of beings hover around you, assisting and inspiring you at every step of your life.

56. In order for you to receive this spiritual influence and this light, it is necessary that you pray, so that you may always be entitled to the assistance of higher beings.

57. Be receptive to spiritual influences, and there will no longer be any reason to stumble along the path.

58. It is a narrow path that lies before your eyes, and it is necessary to watch and pray so as not to stray from it. I wish to meet you always on this path, for those who come to Me on this path are truly free from vice and falsehood.

59. Do you wish to enjoy the invisible visitation and the influence of the spiritual beings of light? Do you also wish to free yourselves from those who dwell in the shadows of their materialism and error? Then I tell you that the secret lies in leading a peaceful, simple life, living with love, and cultivating the seed of virtue in your home.

60. My blessing descends upon all. But while some know how to accept it and make use of its benefits, others reject it and thus deprive themselves of all the grace it contains.

61. Those spiritual hosts of which I have spoken also constitute a part of the blessings I send to you. My messengers and servants hasten, the moment they receive divine inspiration, to assist their brothers and sisters who inhabit the earth—this planet that has been transformed by humankind into a valley of tears.

62. Only My teaching will be able to bring you into contact with the Spiritual World and draw you closer to one another, as befits all the children of the Lord, who—since they possess a spirit—cannot be separated from one another, nor should they allow matter to form a barrier between those who inhabit the earth and those who dwell in the spiritual realm.

63. Allow my Word to continue to work upon your hearts until it has truly made you sensitive to the suffering of others.

64. You will never be able to fully fulfill your spiritual mission as long as the strings of your heart have not become sensitive.

65. Do not allow yourselves to be delayed in your preparation; remember that with every second that passes, cries of pain are heard, uttered by this humanity, your sister.

66. When you first came to the rally of My Word, you presented to Me the burden of your sufferings and your lamentations, and you shed many tears because you believed that no one on earth suffered as much as you did. The reason for this was that your hearts were focused only on yourselves, and your eyes were closed to the distress and suffering of others. It was necessary for you to hear My Word, which is an eternal source of truth and light, so that the dark veil covering your eyes might fall away and allow you to see reality. But the truth is that your sufferings, though great, seemed small to you when you began to look upon other peoples of the earth who had been ravaged by the war that arose from human hostilities, the pursuit of power, and the thirst for vengeance. Then you bowed your heads in shame and said to Me, “Lord, forgive me.” Today I realize that when the pain in my heart grew intense, I began to blaspheme, even though I should have thanked You, for my sufferings were incomparably less than those of other people. But it was my ignorance that caused me to be unjust toward You. Today I recognize my error; I ask Your forgiveness for all my offenses and implore You to bestow upon those who bear a burden immeasurably heavier than the one I carried everything I had asked for myself.”

67. How different is your way of praying today when you compare it to the way you prayed before you heard this Word! Why? Because your way of feeling and interpreting the divine Instructions has changed.

68. Now I tell you, disciples, that you must not stand still nor convince yourselves that, in order to practice true mercy, it is already enough to feel compassion, as you have done until now. No, people, for there is much that must be purified and made sensitive. There is still much selfishness that must be fought as if it were a weed. There is still much

coldness that must be transformed into spiritual warmth, so that the feeling of love may finally arise in your soul—the source from which compassion, mercy, and all noble and lofty feelings spring.

69. Then you will be able to undertake works and tasks that you would not feel up to today, because you still lack the strength that springs from true love.

70. So, people: Do you believe that you must wait idly for the hour when your soul will be enlightened by this inspiration and your heart filled with this ideal? Do you believe that by merely hearing my Word you can make the strings of your heart sufficiently sensitive? No, people. At the very moment you are hearing My lessons, you must turn to those who are suffering, to come into contact with their pain, to taste from the cup of suffering of your fellow human beings, and to experience directly with your senses the misery, the orphanhood, the repulsive vices, the diseases that fill you with horror, the darkness that clouds the confused faculties of the mind, the hunger, the thirst, and the renewal of souls.

71. Only in this way will you be able to become mentors to those who suffer greatly in life. For if you were to prepare yourselves solely through studying My Word and through prayer, when you seek to face reality and intend to comfort, convert, and heal, you will sadly realize that you stand helpless before those who have endured what you cannot even imagine, and that they, on the contrary, could be your teachers because of what they have endured, what they have lived through and experienced. Then your lips would fall silent, and you might think that My teaching is not comforting or powerful enough to alleviate people's suffering and to awaken in them faith and hope in My justice, in My forgiveness, and in My love.

72. Where can you put into practice the lesson you are receiving in order to prepare yourselves more and more? There are so many opportunities for this that—if you know how to observe—you will be able to see that not a single day of your life passes without at least one opportunity to practice mercy in any of the many forms in which it can be practiced.

73. Through the gift of intuition, which I have bestowed upon all people, you can discover many things hidden in the mystery of the heart—many tragedies that affect not only the earthly lives of your fellow human beings but also their souls.

74. How can one penetrate the intimacy of those hearts without hurting them and without desecrating their secrets? How can you discover those sufferings hidden " " that cast a shadow over the lives of your fellow

human beings? I have already told you: Intuition—that ability which is part of the gift of spiritual vision and which is meant to reach its full development within you through prayer—shows you the way to alleviate the pain of each of your fellow human beings.

My peace be with you!

Instruction 313

1. I give strength to your mind so that it may absorb all that I am pouring out upon you in these moments.

2. This is the time of great proofs and great Instructions. Your soul knows this, and therefore, in the face of My manifestation, it draws near, eager for My revelations and My words. It understands that it will only be able to truly benefit from these proofs through thorough preparation.

3. Never before has the human soul beheld such a vast field for its development, and now, in its longing for the truth it has lost and cannot find again, it hastens to enter into it.

4. If I were to leave people to their own devices in their search, they would go astray. But truly, I tell you: If I did not abandon them when they were on the path to their ruin—how then can you assume that I would forsake them according to the truth? That is why I have come to you in this time and brought you a message full of revelations, which will soon be the lighthouse and the path for the human soul.

5. First, I have come to this people, who are gradually gathering around my divine revelation, and tomorrow, when they are strong and capable of teaching, I will reach out to the other nations through them.

6. Understand the responsibility that these words entail for you, and let your whole being feel the sweet burden of His cross.

7. You, O people, are the missionaries who, in this Third Era, will blaze trails in the souls of your fellow human beings—paths of truth that lead the soul to light and peace. It is you who must forge spiritual bonds among people so that the nations may come into harmony with one another and unite.

8. Although you are under the influence of My Word today, you are sleeping a gentle sleep because you have not yet become aware of the significance of this time, nor of the grandeur of the missions you are currently receiving. But you will not sleep forever; soon the storms will come to shake the foliage of these “trees,” in whose shade you have so often heard the Divine Nightingale sing. Yet once you see the branches being shaken and the tree trunk creaking— when you see the leaves, the fruits, and the nests falling, then you will realize that you have been sleeping because you did not want to hear the voice that warned you from infinity, speaking to you tirelessly so that you might live awake and never be overcome by pain.

9. Wouldn’t it be better if you were to awaken now at the sound of my voice than tomorrow to the roar of the storm?

10. Soon you will no longer hear my word, and if you do not take it to heart as a true disciple of my teaching should, you will have to shed tears tomorrow. Yet you will not then be able to say that I did not speak to you of dangers or persecutions. For then you will remember with the utmost clarity how, during the time of my rallies, I used the minds of all my spokespeople to continually tell you: “Watch and pray, for the struggle will be great, and you must then be strong.”

11. I will leave behind a prepared path, a path full of light for the soul. As your Master, I will fulfill My duty toward you. But later, each of those who have spiritually sat at My table during this time to eat the bread of My Word will have to give Me an account of each of the tasks entrusted to him for his daily spiritual work.

12. What would be the answer you would like to give Me at the moment when I ask you for the fruit of your struggle? Later, in those moments, you will wish that your answer at that hour is a good one. Therefore, I tell you that even now you should do something to ensure that your soul reaps a valuable fruit along its path, one that allows it to await that moment with confidence.

13. Truly, I tell you, your soul will irrevocably experience this decisive moment. Why, then, should you push it aside with the thought that your soul will ultimately have to present its harvest to the Father *according to* this life?

14. I am giving you time so that you may reflect and fulfill the mission your soul is meant to accomplish on Earth during this time.

15. Recognize that as your Master, I treat you justly and lovingly, and that I provide you with all the means necessary for you to attain the peace you are meant to achieve.

16. Just as there are those who would never wish to leave this earth, there are also those who dream of leaving it forever. To both groups I say that whether their wish is fulfilled depends largely on them.

17. When the one who longs to return to the Spiritual Realm has completed his task on earth, he will ascend to those abodes, and there will be no further reason to return to this world. On the other hand, the one who feels a strong inclination toward the material world—if he knows how to use life for the good of his soul by doing good for others—will be granted the opportunity to return as often as necessary, with joy in his soul.

But if the one who longs to leave human life behind and yearns for the spiritual life has not fulfilled his task, and if the one who wishes to dwell on earth forever does not know how to make use of the opportunity that

life offers him, neither will see their wishes fulfilled: The former will have to return to the world and leave the Spiritual Valley in order to return to Earth again—ceaselessly—until he fulfills his task and reaps the fruit he rejected many times. The latter will have to be held back in the Spiritual World until, in harmony with his Spirit, he forms within himself the firm resolve to fulfill on Earth the mission he always left behind without carrying it out.

18. Do not think that I reproach you when you show Me love for your life on earth. If your desire is noble, and you seek earthly existence to bring honor to My name, I will have nothing to reproach you for. But if your attachment to the world were to serve senseless goals or base passions, then I will be the first to tell you that you are not worthy to inhabit this world, which I have showered with blessings for the progress of your soul.

19. Love Me, live by My law, be in harmony with everything and everyone, and then the place where you dwell will be of no consequence. For the only thing that matters will be the upward development of your soul.

20. You do not know how meritorious it is for the soul to evolve upward in the midst of its human circumstances by overcoming all the temptations of the world. To acquire these merits, I allowed your soul to become human, and I had it dwell in material worlds, wisely prepared by Me.

21. Every world, every plane of existence, was created so that the soul might develop upon it and take a step toward its Creator, and thus, advancing ever further along the path of perfection, have the opportunity to reach the destination of its journey—the summit of spiritual perfection, which is precisely dwelling in the Kingdom of God—spotless, pure, and well-formed.

22. To whom does it seem impossible to ultimately dwell “in the bosom of God”? Oh, you poor people of the intellect, who do not truly know how to think! Have you already forgotten that you came into being from My bosom—which means that you already existed within it before? There is nothing strange about the fact that everything that sprang from the Source of Life returns to It in due time. Every soul was virginal and pure when it emerged from Me into life; yet afterward, many became defiled along their path. Nevertheless—since everything was foreseen by Me in a wise, loving, and just manner—I immediately set about providing, along the path my children had to traverse, all the necessary means for their salvation and renewal.

23. Even though that spiritual virginity has been defiled by many beings, the day will come when they will purify themselves of all their transgressions and thereby regain their original purity. This purification will be highly meritorious in My eyes, for the soul will have attained it through great and enduring trials of its faith, love, loyalty, and patience.

24. You will all return to the Kingdom of Light through the path of labor, struggle, and pain, where you will no longer need to incarnate in a human body or live in a material world, for by then your spiritual capacity will already enable you to send your influence and your light from one plane of existence to another and make them tangible.

25. Why do you hold your soul back by hindering its progress and thereby delaying its entry into the Realm of Light, where all the splendor a soul could desire exists?

26. Work ceaselessly, even if only a little each day, always with the thought of reaching the home that truly corresponds to the soul—that homeland which I sometimes call "the Promised Land," where one neither sheds tears, nor suffers, nor dies.

27. This teaching leads the spirit soul to this state of exaltation and light—the teaching that is the path, the lighthouse, the nourishment, and the staff.

28. Blessed is everyone who, upon hearing this word, soars on the wings of thought. For when he returns from his rapture to the daily struggle of life, he will carry within himself a burning light that will enable him to move forward step by step and bring him closer to that eternal homeland from which you have all come, and to which you must all return.

29. In these moments, I speak to all disciples who would rather give their lives than disobey My commandments. Let My word touch the most sensitive strings of your hearts, for in the times to come, you will often rely on this word.

30. If you truly preserve the meaning of My Word, you will not be among those who lament the end of My spiritual revelation, for you have known how to preserve My revelations and Instructions. There will be no gloom, no sadness, no rebellion, and no distress among you, for you will see everything come to pass according to My promises, and not for a single moment will you have the desire to rebel or to resist the fulfillment of My will.

31. Know fully even today that everyone who takes this step toward spiritualization with steadfastness will soon experience the reward, will feel My presence around them and within them, will rejoice in My

inspiration, and the progress of all their spiritual gifts will be evident. There will not only be *faith* that I am with you, but the reality of My presence in your Spirit.

32. Those who think that after 1950 they will come to a standstill or lose their spiritualization are mistaken. For it is precisely after the cessation of My Word that some of you will take real steps toward progress and understanding in My teaching.

33. If you believe that you reached great heights of spiritualization during the time of My revelation, and that this was the reason My Word blossomed in the minds and on the lips of the messengers, then you are greatly mistaken. For I tell you in all truth that thus far you have not taken a single firm step toward spiritualization, which is the goal that has been shown to all My children through My loving Word.

34. It is necessary for the mouthpiece to disappear, for you to no longer hear My thoughts humanized on the lips of these creatures, and for you to abandon every rite and all symbolism, so that you may find the essence of spiritualism.

35. I say this to both groups—to those who yearn for the progress of their souls and the flourishing of My teaching in this age, and also to the guardians of traditions, habits, and customs who believe that by practicing their outward rituals they are fulfilling the law.

36. Yes, people, you well know that within a pure, simple, and essentially spiritual teaching—such as the one I have revealed—you have once again created an external ritual which, over time, you have come to believe represents My work. But the time has come when I speak to you with absolute clarity. For now you are strong enough to come to know this truth.

37. Along with the wheat of My Word, the nettles and weeds of your errors also grew. But here one of My parables given in the Second Era will be fulfilled—the one that taught to let the weeds grow alongside the wheat without trying to pull them up before the wheat is ripe, for there would be a danger of uprooting the good seed as well.

38. This is what will happen in these times, blessed people. The hour has been set when the sickle of My justice will come down to reap the fields into which My seed has been sown, so that you may finally, after the truth and the essence of My work have been separated from all human influence, delight in contemplating My light and make the knowledge of this divine revelation your own.

39. The hour is also set when that same sickle will come down upon every religious community to reap their fields—with the aim of separating the truth from all that is false and impure within them.

40. The entire human existence has evolved—its science, its way of thinking and living, its knowledge, its achievements, and its goals. Only its spiritual side—its spirit soul—has humanity neglected, refusing to recognize that the soul is subjected to constant violation, without regard for all the rights the soul possesses within life. And that is why humanity has been living in spiritual stagnation for many centuries.

41. How little do people give to their souls through their religious rituals! How much thirst, how much hunger, and what a great longing for light the human soul has!

42. It is only a very small amount of wheat that they have allowed to grow, and there are many weeds. Yet I come to the aid of all by reaping the fields with the unforgiving and justice-bringing sickle of truth, which you will finally see shining upon your world.

43. You, the people who are hearing the instructions of the final year of My revelation among you: Allow them to be imprinted upon the most subtle, the most sensitive parts of your mind and your heart, so that the light of the Spirit, which shines in the highest part of your being, may become active within each of you.

44. The mark I will leave behind for you will consist of peace, so that when you no longer hear this Word and must bear witness to it, you may say: “The Master departed and left us the path prepared by His divine light.”

45. My trace will remain imprinted in the innermost part of your heart—where the inner sanctuary is.

46. It is necessary for My Word to be engraved upon your minds so that you may study it thoroughly. Only in this way will your faith and the strength of your souls be genuine.

47. You will soon see that many will not believe that My Word has ceased. Yet truly, I tell you, by this you will know that they did not believe in My presence either, while I revealed Myself in this form. Those who have wavered between doubt and faith—even if they gave the appearance of having absolute faith in My revelation—will be precisely those who deny that My Word has ceased. For those who have truly believed in everything I have revealed and commanded to you will not be capable of disregarding even one of My words.

48. Those who have doubted and have not had complete faith—as a disciple’s faith in his Master should be—will remain stuck on their path,

sustaining themselves on the monotonous and routine rituals they themselves have created.

Those, on the other hand, who have believed in Me at this time will inevitably continue to believe in Me even after the proclamation of My Word has come to an end. They will be obedient to My commands and will do their utmost to interpret My instructions correctly. They will have *an* ideal: that of spiritualization, and they will have *a* light that will always accompany them: faith.

49. My gaze will rest upon the work of this people once the period of My rally has passed, to reward every obedient disciple by granting him My mercy, encouraging him to continue in his daily work, and urging him on to ever new steps of spiritual progress. I know that among this people there are those who not only believe in My Word but also consider it right and perfect that the Father should bring His revelation to a close in this form, so that the struggle toward spiritualization may begin. These hearts have the certainty that there will then be neither abandonment nor emptiness, and that My presence will be even more palpable, because in this way a new form of communication with My Divinity will draw nearer—a purer and more perfect stage, for it will be a dialogue from Spirit to Spirit.

50. The time is not far off when your fellow human beings will approach you to question you about My revelation, demanding your testimony regarding the proofs I have given you of My truth. Yet how different will be the ways in which some and others bear witness to My work. While some will strictly adhere to the truth they have heard, others will have to seek arguments to justify their errors.

51. It is necessary for Me to speak to you in this way, beloved people, so that you may reflect in time and conduct the most thorough examination of your deeds, thoughts, feelings, words, and intentions, allowing your conscience to guide this self-reflection and this examination.

52. This moment is necessary so that you may open your eyes fully to the truth, for then you can still correct yourselves if you have erred and make up for lost time.

53. Great will be the satisfaction of those who lead My teaching to victory and make it known in all its purity and truthfulness. Yet I, as the Master who loves you dearly, desire that all My disciples experience this joy.

54. Hear Me, people: I have many wonders reserved for you in My treasury to reward your spiritualization. But I will wait until you have all united as brothers and sisters—until you all show obedience to My

instructions—so that I may then pour out upon your souls and bodies the stream of light, mercy, comfort, and revelation that I have reserved for the days of your spiritualization.

55. This word, conveyed through all my spokespeople, could not be any clearer. Once it has been understood by all, my justice will be ready to look upon those who strive for greater spiritualization, and likewise to judge the deeds of those who still seek their kingdom in this world.

56. Who caused humankind, from the very beginning, to seek guidance for its actions? Who led it to seek its immortal essence at the core of its being? The Spirit. It was the Spirit who revealed to humankind according to its progress that a higher nature animated and enlightened it.

57. From the earliest times of his existence, man has devoted himself—albeit only gradually—through the gift of intuition and revelation, and through his intelligence, to the task of seeking his origin, the core of his being, the reason for his existence, his place in the world, and the purpose for which he was created.

58. Ever since he became aware that he possessed abilities that distinguished him from other creatures, the idea arose within him that, among all beings in creation, a higher destiny was reserved for him; and gradually, in the depths of his being, the intuitive knowledge of a God and of the existence of the soul was born—and with it, the need to to offer worship or a spiritual sacrifice to the One from whom he felt he had emerged.

59. This was the origin of humanity's spiritual development—a development that was not the same for all people. For among them—divided into races and separated by nationalities, customs, and languages—some made faster progress than others; some had *one* way of offering their worship to God, while others adopted different forms.

60. I have illuminated all people with My light and thereby revealed to them the only existing truth; but you can see for yourselves how every person and every people feels, thinks, believes, and interprets things in different ways.

61. These diverse ways of thinking among people have caused their divisions, since every people and every race follows different paths and upholds different ideals.

62. The majority has strayed from the luminous and true path, believing that the fulfillment of the Divine Law requires superhuman sacrifices, renunciations, and efforts, and has preferred to establish for themselves religious communities and sects whose observance of the Law and ritual

practices are easier for them to follow. In this way, people believe they can appease the longing for light and elevation that they feel in their souls.

63. Many centuries and many ages have passed without people realizing that fulfilling My Law is not a human sacrifice, and that, on the contrary, *they* are indeed sacrificing the body and soul of the world when they disregard My commandments. They have not realized, nor have they wanted to understand, that whoever lives according to the words of my will find true happiness, peace, wisdom, and glory—things that materialistic people imagine in such different ways.

64. The moral and scientific world that surrounds you is the work of people with materialistic ideals—of people who have sought only the material betterment of humanity—and I have allowed them to do their work, to carry it out to its limits, to learn its consequences, and to reap its fruits, so that they may draw the light of experience from it. In that light, My justice will be revealed, and in that justice, My law—which is love—will be present.

65. When people finally recognize their errors and set out in search of the true path, it will be because they have awakened, because they have repented, because they have been enlightened; and then their works will have not only a human purpose but also a spiritual one.

66. Every people, every religious community, sect, school of thought, and every human being carries within themselves their share of falsehood and error, just as they carry their share of truth. Yet the time will come when the necessity to unite will approach them as a powerful and irresistible force, and each, in the desire to harmonize with all, will contribute their seed. In the process, there will inevitably be struggles, debates, and confusion. Yet these will be necessary so that all may arrive at the one and only conclusion, which is the immutable truth of My existence and My Law.

67. At the end of the struggle, people—now at peace with themselves and with their neighbors—will realize that, in order to attain the goal of knowledge and experience true peace, it is essential to live in harmony with the Divine Law, which springs directly from the Creator's love. At the same time, they will realize that it is not necessary to profess so many and such diverse religions in order to preserve themselves in goodness and morality, but that, in order to attain true harmony among all and to possess a morality that transcends the merely human, it is sufficient to to carry in your hearts the Word that you call "the teaching of Christ," and which, in order to fully grasp it, you must live and love with simplicity and humility.

68. The light of revelation that I have sent you in this time, I have transformed through My messengers or spokespeople into simple and plain words, so that all of humanity may come to know it and so that it may help you in your awakening—today, when everyone is seeking earthly means and solutions to save themselves from the chaos into which the world is plunging ever deeper— today, when no one is seeking spiritual inspiration to find in Me the answers to their questions and the solutions to their problems.

69. My Word will reach the palaces and the humble huts, knock at the doors of hearts, stir souls, heal and comfort those who are sick in body or spirit, and enlighten darkened minds.

70. Blessed are those who receive it joyfully, who hear it and reflect on its meaning, for it will be fruitful seed in their hearts.

May My peace be with you!

Instruction 314

My peace be with you!

1. Once again I have heard you, and the union of your prayers has been the finest hymn of praise with which you have honored Me.

2. From each of you springs a fruit of love that is like a note of harmony with your Father, and the union of your thoughts forms a concert full of spiritual purity.

3. In some, I see that this note is prayer, a thanksgiving for the blessings they have received from Me.

4. In others, this thought is full of sadness and bitterness because of the misfortunes they have encountered along the path. Yet through the union of these thoughts, you form an act of faith that is homage and reverence toward My Divinity.

5. This is the bond that the Father expected from the Spirit of His children—this is the gift of love that you never wanted to give Him.

6. But the prayer that I have taught you at all times—and which, due to a lack of spiritual development, you have not always been able to offer—is what will guide you, and in its light you will now attain true spiritual dialogue with your God.

7. As long as you are under the influence of My Word, the world with its thorny paths will vanish for you.

8. On the seventh day, your body rests from its earthly toil, and your soul—free as a lark—draws near, longing for the inexhaustible source of My wisdom. It comes to My revelation and is strengthened by the radiance of My love, which I offer it through the Instruction of My Word.

9. I do not seek faith in some or unbelief in others. I do not seek great merits in some or small ones in others. No, people. My divine love is perfect; I am the Father of all, and when I bestow My Instruction upon you, I give you all the same essence, the same love.

10. If humanity as a whole were to hear My Word, there would be neither blessings for some nor rebukes for others. Either My rebuke would be universal, or My blessing would be for all. But now is the time when I reveal Myself through the human mind, and not all will witness this revelation.

The number of My witnesses who are destined to hear My instruction through a messenger is very small. But truly, I tell you, if these witnesses know how to prepare themselves, humanity will hear My Word through their lips. For all will come to know that the Holy Spirit has taught you through your mind.

11. For this reason, I, as your Father, am preparing you so that according to 1950, when you set out among the multitudes and must speak in My name, My Word—which is truth—will not be mixed with deceit and falsehood—so that it may flow forth like a stream of crystal-clear water. For the source of this water, which is My Spirit, is clear and pure, and what comes from your lips must likewise be pure.

12. I want you to always be pure, to be like an oasis among people, where all who thirst for truth can quench their thirst and find no impurity of mud in this water.

13. When this time of instruction is over, you will say to Me, "Father, why were You with us for such a short time? Why did You leave so soon?" But I will answer you: The duration of My instruction for My disciples of the Third Era was set by the clock of eternity, and within it you will be able to understand and continue the lessons of past eras. I have given you no other kind of instruction.

14. I must direct your attention to My instructions right down to the very last of My words, so that you may not waver in the hour of trial. It is My will that you have an answer for every question, a ray of light for every doubt, and the strength of My Law for every weakness. Then you will be able to triumph in the fulfillment of your mission and, in doing so, refresh your soul in the most beautiful and sublime mission I have entrusted to you since the beginning of time—which consists of redeeming and forgiving out of love, and doing good—not for your own benefit, but to please your Father and to perfect your soul.

15. The practice of your mission will give you peace, and once you are strengthened by the force of love, you will teach this humanity—which today is naked, hungry, and sick—that only the practice of goodness will bring to their souls the balm that is the peace of God.

16. This will be the Instruction you will bring to people in My name when they no longer find well-being and peace—which is the soul's highest good—in science, nor in riches, nor in the passions of this world. Then, on their journey, they will encounter the humble brother, My disciple, My apostle, who—without boasting, without trumpeting his mission—teaches through his works of love and truthfulness. Then people will discover the mystery of peace and purify their hearts to receive perfect peace from my Kingdom. For the peace of people often vanishes because of their fear of one another. This is only apparent peace; it is unease. Thus, there is no peace in the soul.

17. Strive, disciples, to build within the hearts of My children a kingdom of peace from which they may live in a better world, a strong world—not

the fragile one they present to Me today. For with a mere breath or a stirring of the forces of nature, I could destroy the vain and proud work of humankind. But it is the work of My children, and I respect it—I allow it to bear its fruit, because I know that eventually, weary of their works, they will accept the Instructions of My love.

18. All My works have their origin in love and justice. Everything you see, everything you are able to perceive through your mind—even the smallest of atoms—lives and moves along the path of love and justice. For everything has been created by Me, and in My Spirit there is no impurity, nor is there imperfection.

19. Many of the great works that man shows Me—to which he has dedicated his life, his strength, and his pride—do not have love and justice as their source; and every work that does not have this source will be destroyed, and the only fruit that will remain for man will be the light of experience.

20. Man has founded his new life upon science, conducting research and erecting his tower of pride, his Tower of Babel, from which he offers Me no worship and does not acknowledge Me. But truly, I tell you, man will fall into confusion, and in his confusion he will destroy his new Tower of Babel. Then humanity will realize that, since the First Era, man has been building his tower of vanity and distrust toward Me, and the consequences this had in times past will be repeated in the Third Era.

21. Materialism, arrogance, and pride will be cast down, and confusion will set in among mankind.

22. Scholars will doubt their own erudition; scientists—just when they think they have found the answer—will encounter an unfathomable mystery. The forces of nature will turn against the scientists because they have not been used with love, and chaos will reign among mankind.

23. Remember that I am the beginning and the end, science and knowledge. I have given this light to humankind, and I have taken pleasure in their works when they have used them in the service of good; when they have employed the gifts and abilities with which I have endowed them for the development of the soul and the mind. Then they have shown Me reverence; they have faithfully fulfilled the task I entrusted to them. But when they have put their gifts in the service of evil, of vanity, of the desire for self-aggrandizement, then they have disobeyed Me, have strayed from the path, and have wounded Me. Yet in My wisdom, I have made use of them to carry out My divine plans; I have used them as an example for humanity, as instruments of My justice.

24. Am I, perhaps, an enemy of science? Am I an obstacle to the progress and development of My children? If anyone should hold this opinion, it is because he has not understood how to interpret My Word, has not grasped the Father in His truth. For every gift or ability that exists in human beings must be allowed to unfold, because development is a universal law.

Everything in My creation must be perfected; you must all return to Me—pure, perfect, and multiplied. Yet if I have intervened for a brief time in human free will, it is because sin and human malice have a limit, which is My justice.

25. Once humanity has passed through this crucible, once the light of truth triumphantly rises above the darkness, then—O beloved people—humanity will erect the new tower upon firm foundations; it will be a temple of thanksgiving to God, a sanctuary of peace, where there will never be dispute over My existence, where the knowledge of the One is the knowledge of all. There will be no idolatry, no secrecy, nor any deception regarding My Law. Then, with My help, people will build a world of peace in this valley of tears, where all virtues will flourish and all sciences will reach perfection. Within the bosom of all institutions, they will hear My voice resounding, telling them, “Love one another,” and in their harmonious lives, people will recognize a reflection of the eternal homeland.

26. If, despite his imperfections, man has discovered so much—what will happen when he watches, prays, and draws near to Me? What will happen when he approaches My source of light and truth with reverence, humility, and love? The Holy Spirit will pour out upon mankind all the revelations He has held back in His secret treasury.

When this happens, it will no longer be necessary for the scientist to rack his brains or consult his books, for his Spirit will lead him to the inexhaustible source of My wisdom. There he will find Me waiting for him, always ready to reveal new and great lessons to him. Thus, I will lead humanity from revelation to revelation, from dwelling place to dwelling place, from perfection to perfection, into eternity.

27. I am preparing you for these times to come. You will all be witnesses to the fulfillment of these promises; you will all have the good fortune to be a harmonious note in the Lord’s concert.

Just as I make use of your transgressions against My Law to reveal My justice, so too, when you live in harmony with My commandments, will I make use of you to reward you with My revelations and My messages of love.

28. Today I am establishing a sanctuary in the hearts of My children. But in establishing it, I must rely on the assistance of all of you.

29. “Which sanctuary does the Father mean, O people?”—that of your soul. For in this time, I see it in ruins. Yet I will help you rebuild it.

30. The Sanctuary of the Lord has always existed; it has neither beginning nor end; it is His own work. It is His divine and infinite Spirit that awaits your readiness so that you may feel at home within it, where all is harmony and perfection.

31. Your planet, which is an atom in the midst of the immensity of the universe, has the task of being a reflection of that harmonious temple.

32. Therefore, when you come to this realization—which is not to be merely words or theory—no, disciples, it is to be something you feel and live—then you will no longer need churches made of stone. Your soul will have no desire for these places, which prevent it from getting to know its Lord better. It will seek freedom, and in the blessed grace that I have entrusted to it, it will find the ladder to its perfection.

33. This will happen when man feels accompanied and watched over by Me, when he realizes that there is no filthy dust beneath his feet. Then he will understand that his home is a small sanctuary for Me, that his world—though it is but an atom in the immensity of creation—in its entirety represents the Universal Sanctuary of God.

34. All the worlds in which My children perfect themselves are like an infinitely vast garden. Today you are still tender shoots, but I promise you that you will not lack the crystal-clear water of My Instructions, and that through their nourishment you will grow ever more in wisdom and love; until one day in eternity, when the trees bear ripe fruit in abundance, the Divine Gardener may delight in His work by tasting the fruits of His own love.

35. Thus do I prepare you, disciples; I open the Book of Life before you, so that you may no longer long according to a specific place to worship Me—so that you may feel Me in every place and at every moment—whether in the fields, in the valley meadows, on the mountains, or by the sea. Your presence in any place is enough to make it holy, for I am within you.

36. When I speak to you in this way and provide you with instruction, it is to free you from the fanaticism you have traditionally held—not to create a new fanaticism among you.

37. Recognize that my instruction, though profound, is simple and clear.

38. Before you become teachers, I want to see you as good disciples who learn from Me, so that people may not confuse you, and so that you

may answer every question with certainty and truthfulness, with kindness and love, for such words penetrate the heart most deeply.

39. I have told you that in many cases *a* word of wisdom and love has been enough to save a soul, that that word has not been forgotten because it has remained in that soul like a seal of eternal fire, and that soul has retained this word—which was its salvation—not only in its earthly life but even in the hereafter.

Therefore, I bequeath to you my Word as an inheritance, which is like a key that unlocks the path to peace for souls. Do not fear the trials; do not let misfortunes weigh you down; cast aside doubt; immerse yourselves in My teaching, and this strength will bring you great joy. Woe to the weak, woe to those who have not been strengthened by My Instruction, for they will continue to stumble along the way!

40. I want my people, my witness, my disciple, to be strong on the paths, so that he may save the multitudes of people whom I place in his path.

41. Today you are not yet able to grasp the strength of your soul, because you are still weak in faith. But I will strengthen this faith through great trials. Yet the trust you have in Me, you must also have in yourselves, for I have given you the gifts that you carry within you.

42. Soon My revelation through human mind will come to an end, and according to 1950 you will no longer hear Me through this revelation. Yet you must not turn to those who were spokespeople or bearers of gifts to call upon Me or to call upon My spiritual world. Not even in the greatest trial should you attempt to disregard My will.

43. Prepare yourselves so that, through the power of My Instructions, you may prevent the occurrence of many events and avoid them, insofar as it is My will. But if you are asleep, these trials will inevitably come and make your work more difficult.

44. How many men and women walk paths other than those I have laid out for you, even though they possess in their spirit souls the same gifts that you possess. If these men and women find a good teacher in you, they will learn the reason for these gifts and achieve far-reaching development through the knowledge of My Instructions. But if they do not find a good teacher on their path, some will fall into confusion, others will use their gifts to develop them according to their own ideas and will, and still others will become instruments of invisible forces, which may well be those of the light, but may also be those of darkness.

45. Therefore, disciples, do not be complacent regarding the fulfillment of your mission. After 1950, I will grant you a period of time so that you

may reflect on your mission and, according to this reflection, achieve a synthesis of knowledge within My Instruction. On the basis of this synthesis, you will face the events and the struggle head-on.

46. Thus I warn you of all trials, and in the final year of My presence among you, during this rally, I will speak to you of all dangers and instruct you on how to conduct yourselves in order to overcome them.

47. Listen carefully to what I am telling you now: Within the bosom of a great church, the clergy will speak to humanity about the Holy Spirit. They will speak of the Third Era. They will speak of the Seven Seals. They will issue a call to the congregations and claim to choose the one hundred and forty-four thousand and to seal them with the sign with which I have marked those chosen by My will. Yet I will visit all people; through the clergy of humanity, I will make Myself known through their conscience and subject them to great trials. At that time, I will know which of you I will use to provide that proof. Through you, I will speak with the power of persuasion that I have bestowed upon you.

48. It will not be human beings who make the revelations of the Holy Spirit known to humanity, for in the high counsel of the Lord, it is He alone.

49. No human being has revealed the Trinitarian-Marian Doctrine of the Spirit to you. I, as the Father, already announced it to you in the First Era through My prophets. Through Jesus, the "Word" of the Father, I announced it to you; I promised it to you as a revelation not too far off.

50. In this Third Era, by making Myself known through human minds, I have fulfilled My promise and revealed the lessons that were hidden. It was not man who bestowed these gifts upon your Spirit—I entrusted them to you when you emerged from Me.

51. It was not man who inscribed the Trinitarian symbol on your foreheads. It was the Lord who marked you in the Spirit. It was not man who determined your mission; it was My almighty voice.

52. How could the Father allow such desecration and misguidance of humanity? I, the sacrificed Lamb, am the only One worthy to break the seals of the Book of Wisdom, the Great Book of Life, which contains the destiny of all creation. I, the Alpha and the Omega of the Divine Word, am the only One who can reveal to you the intimate mysteries of My divinity. How could I allow the worldly-minded and the irreverent to distort the divine lessons according to their own will, in order to deceive the ignorant and exalt themselves among humanity?

53. Signs of these desecrations (even among you) will become visible, but this will happen only so that you, beloved people, may awaken. Signs

of desecration, false testimonies, and false miracles will come to light among people; false prophets and false rallies will appear, which will be attributed to My divinity. But this will only be proof of the souls' longing for progress, for the coming of the Holy Spirit, and for the fulfillment of My prophecies and all My promises.

54. Do not delay the time of my spiritual coming among humankind; do not, through your inadequate preparation, become an obstacle to my manifestation among humankind through your works. For although you are not the Savior, nor are you to proclaim that you will save humanity, nor are you the only ones in this work, you have nonetheless been the fertile soil that patiently awaited My seed of salvation. You are part of My legions of light, My armies of peace and truth, which are already fighting in this time to lay the foundation for peace. But I am preparing you so that you may fulfill your mission as the strong Israel— a mission you have never fulfilled before, but which you are to bring to completion today, so that you may reach that heavenly home of light that awaits you, from which you will behold broader horizons, where you will practice My justice and My love and rise to the level of perfection until you take your rightful place in the bosom of God.

55. Are these merely fantasies that I convey to you? No, My people. To you as human beings, I give moral Instruction and endow you with virtue so that you may live lovingly and peacefully in your homes, so that your bread may not be bitter.

My teaching brings well-being, encouragement, and progress, but this nourishment is not enough for your soul. Your soul lacks a higher sustenance to continue its journey into infinity according to the death of its earthly body. For this journey, I give the soul instructions that appear to human beings as fantasies—profound lessons that are unfathomable even to the most vivid imagination. I entrust this key to your soul so that with it it may open all the doors it encounters along its path, and thus continue its journey toward spiritual perfection.

56. My teaching contains all instructions. It is "the Way, the Truth, and the Life." Therefore, you must follow it in every moment of your existence.

57. Give the Divine the highest place in your soul, and give the body its due. Give to God what is God's, and to Caesar what is Caesar's!

58. When you learn to be just in your life, your step will be firm, and doubt and uncertainty will vanish.

59. When the time comes for you to preach—when your weaknesses and superfluous ritual practices have vanished, and you are concerned only with what is necessary and uplifting for your soul—then you will

enjoy a longer period of time to carry out My work. If you then encounter someone on your path who is in need of what you possess, you will not show doubt like Thomas, nor will you act like Peter in his moment of cowardice, nor will you be weak like Judas in the face of vanity and temptation.

60. Your soul says to Me, “Master, why do You compare us to those extraordinary souls?” Yet the Master says to you: It is true that My disciples of the Second Era were great souls who worked among humanity for its spiritual progress—a progress that the people of that time had not attained, nor have they attained it in the present era. But they were souls like you and were also human like you. Their virtue struggled against their imperfections; but since their soul was stronger, it overcame their human weaknesses, and they devoted themselves to putting My instructions into practice. Through their virtue and love, they achieved exact adherence to My teaching, and the example each of them left behind has been worthy of the Master who instructed them.

61. You, too, will set great examples worthy of the Master who has spoken to you in this Third Era. Do you perhaps doubt Me and yourselves? I wait patiently for you to interpret My Word, and I want you, too, to patiently provide Instruction to humanity.

62. I, the most patient Master, explain to you clearly and plainly the teaching you have not understood, and I place before you once more the test you did not know how to pass. When you then pass it, your soul will feel strong and will thank Me. Then the Master will take up the Book of Wisdom and teach you a new teaching.

63. But once this book is kept in the sanctuary of your heart, the Master will say to you: “You are no longer disciples; you are Masters. Go to humanity, which does not know My revelations, and open the Book of Wisdom before them, and provide Instruction to your fellow human beings with the same patience with which I have taught you.”

64. When I have pointed out your shortcomings to you, it was so that you might correct them. Remember, too, when you go to your fellow human beings and encounter the same shortcomings in them, that they may allow themselves to be corrected with patience and love.

65. Have I preached violence in My instructions? Have I used a whip to instruct you? No, disciples, I have lovingly forgiven you. You men: Have you already shown patience with your spouse? You women: Have you been patient with your husband? And you both, husband and wife: Have you been patient in raising your children? If you have acted in this way,

you have acted as I have. If you have not acted this way, I forgive you. But I will test you on your life's journey until you have passed the test.

66. Once again, I leave you My Word as a seed of love. When you sow it, remember that even the material seed does not sprout the moment it is sown, much less can it already blossom and bear fruit. All of this requires love, merit, and a willingness to sacrifice for its nurturing.

67. The soil that I grant you is the heart of humanity; the seed is My revelation as the Holy Spirit. Devote yourselves to your cultivated field; love it, bless it. For through your example, you will provide instruction to new workers who, together with you, will be the sowers of the Third Era.

68. Learn to recognize My instruction. Where can you find it? Perhaps in the words spoken by the one who conveys the message? No, disciples. You have My instruction in the essence of this word. When you connect with your Lord from spirit to spirit—how then can you recognize My divine voice? Through the voice of your Spirit. There I will be within you eternally and teach you.

69. My love will make the most sensitive strings of your hearts tremble. But it will be the harmony with your conscience that allows you to hear My divine concert, and many of you will see Me in the spiritual form of Jesus. I must point out to you that the form of Jesus is not the most perfect way in which you will see Me. When I told you in times past, "All eyes will see Me," I was letting you know that you will all come to know the truth, although I must tell you that I will limit Myself according to the development of each soul. Yet as you ascend the ladder to perfection, you will certainly see Me in all My glory.

70. Do not now try to imagine Me in any way. Consider this: If your spirit, though limited, is essence, is light—what form, then, could the Universal Spirit of your Lord have, who has neither beginning nor end ? Leave the unfathomable within the pages of My Book of Divine Wisdom.

Watch and pray, and when human death finally sets your soul free, I will remove another veil for it in My infinite Book of Revelations, so that it may recognize the Father and recognize itself— so that when you reach the hereafter, you may be enraptured by the vision of a better world, a wondrous world that awaits you—though it will not be the last one you inhabit.

71. Pray, people, pray for humanity. With or without your prayer, I am with everyone. But I desire that among My children, the prayer to love one another may flourish.

72. I have visited your world, and seeing your needs, I have left you a gift of love. You have not wanted to learn My divine language. I, however, know yours, even though it is imperfect.

73. Walk with firm steps along My path, and you will find it strewn with miracles. Who told you that the time of miracles is over? Is your very existence not a miracle of love? Do you not sense the danger threatening your surroundings? Do you not sense the danger surrounding your world? Why do you not perish? Because a miracle of love protects you.

74. Everything that surrounds you has been created by Me as a wondrous miracle of love to bring joy to My dearly beloved children.

75. The time of miracles lasts forever. I am an endless miracle of love for all My children.

May My peace be with you!

Instruction 315

1. Blessed be the people who have hastened to answer their Lord's call. My Book opens before you to reveal yet another lesson. The Instruction that springs from My Spirit is the essence and life of your own. Take and eat of it, for it is the bread of eternal life.

2. I am currently sowing My teaching into the hearts of these multitudes of listeners, and I will reap the fruits of this in due time. My Word will not be lost, for I preserve it in the most sensitive part of your being, which is your spirit soul.

3. Quench your hunger and thirst at this table of love. Forget your misery and recover from your sufferings, so that you may truly enjoy these moments.

4. The fire of pain scorches your heart, and only the crystal-clear water of My Word can extinguish it. Therefore, I invite you to listen to Me, so that you may live and regain peace of mind.

5. Yes, people, I wish to make you possessors of My peace so that you may then spread it to the paths and peoples of the earth. I have called you to prepare you and make you messengers of My message of peace. Remember that you are not the only ones who need Me at this time, but that all of humanity surrounding you thirsts for love and light according to the times.

6. Do not be afraid if you are not understood—My light illuminates every mind. Do not see the diversity of languages and creeds as insurmountable obstacles to the spread of My teaching.

7. The Tower of Babel may still stand, but it is equally true that the spiritualist people are emerging in the world, and their task is to gradually demolish the foundation walls of this tower of divisions, differences, and pride.

8. I want you to learn to maintain peace in the midst of life's struggles, so that you may all continue to regard this world as a single home—a home that, though only temporary, provides the warmth and sustenance you all need to live.

9. Do not yet think of the peace that spiritual life can bring you once you have left this life behind. Think of the many things you still have to do in this world. Rather, devote yourselves to earning as many merits as possible so that you may be worthy of a better world. And when you think of this, do not doubt that you will know how to make good use of the days that My mercy grants you on earth.

10. Leave a trail of love in your path through life. For if you do not, you will not be able to enter the Kingdom of Peace.

11. If you love Me, if you believe in Me, if you wish to please Me and to work toward a peaceful future in your soul, then take this Instruction to heart and follow it with sincerity and truthfulness. When you do so, you will experience great encouragement and enlightenment in your entire being, for you will then take Me as your example.

12. When your struggle finally comes to an end, you will hear in your hearts an infinite, heavenly voice that will say to you: “Blessed are you who have heard my voice in the wilderness and believed in it. For from this moment on, you have had a perfect ideal from which to draw inspiration. Blessed are those who were able to withstand the slanders, blows, and humiliations. For in the end, you have conquered the earth, where you will heal all your wounds.

13. Keep My Word, O blessed people—remember that it must be the solid foundation of a new tower that humanity must build. But not the tower that symbolizes human pride, nor the one that distrusts divine force and justice, but the immaterial tower that symbolizes spiritual elevation, love, mercy, and harmony among people.

14. To assist you in your spiritual development, it has been essential for Me to communicate with this people here through your mind, to remind you of My Law, to explain My Word to you, and to define your mission.

15. I have entrusted you with laws, norms, and counsel so that you may know how to guide your steps when My Word is no longer with you. That Law and those norms, which have been given to humanity through the human mind, will serve to ensure that the people to whom I have granted spiritual gifts know how to use them properly and thus avoid their own confusion and that of their fellow human beings.

16. I tell you once again that your daily spiritual work will not be painful. If you know how to unite all the various gifts and missions— — that I have entrusted to you, you will form a union that will be invincible in trials, for you will all prove yourselves strong and encourage one another in the struggle to attain the Promised Land.

17. In the present age, the world was not ready to await Me in the same way that the people of Israel awaited Me in that Second Age. My great prophets had announced a Messiah, a Savior, the Son of God, who would come to liberate the oppressed and to enlighten the world through the light of the “Word.” The more that people suffered, the more they longed for the coming of the Promised One; the more they drank from the cup of humiliation and oppression, the more they yearned for the presence of the Messiah, and everywhere they sought clues and signs that would speak to them of the nearness of their Redeemer’s arrival.

18. From generation to generation and from parents to children, the divine promise was passed down, prompting the Lord's chosen people to keep watch and pray throughout the ages.

At last, I came to My people, but not all were able to recognize Me, even though they were all expecting Me: some did so in a spiritual way, and others through a materialistic interpretation.

But the sincerity and love of those who felt My presence, who beheld the Kingdom of Heaven in the light of My Word, and who believed in My revelation were enough for Me. Those who faithfully followed Me and saw in Me their spiritual Redeemer were enough for Me, for it was they who bore witness to My truth after I had departed from this world.

19. Although My message was intended for all the peoples of the earth, My call went out to the heart of the Chosen People, so that they might subsequently become the mouthpiece of My Word. Nevertheless—it was not only that people who felt My presence; in other nations, too, people were able to discern the signs of My coming and foresaw the time of My presence on earth.

20. When I declared to the world that I was the Messiah, and my Word began to nourish hearts like a stream of life, there was hunger and misery of body and soul everywhere. Only the light of hope sustained that people, for even their worship of God had been desecrated by being transformed into yet another idolatrous cult.

21. Hunger, thirst, sickness, bondage, confusion, leprosy, darkness, misery—this was the burden that the emperor had placed upon the shoulders of God's people. That is why the Messiah was longed for; that is why he was expected from one day to the next; and when My Word reached their hearts and spoke to them of love, justice, brotherhood, and freedom, the multitudes followed Me.

When My hand touched the sick and allowed them to feel peace and divine consolation, they cried out in the streets and squares, unable to contain themselves, bearing witness that I was the promised Christ, the foretold Messiah.

22. But now, in this Third Era—which people have been waiting for Me? Who has kept watch and prayed in anticipation of the fulfillment of My promise? Very few. For instead of taking as an example that people who passed down the knowledge of the prophecies from generation to generation, what you have done is to let My Word fade away over time.

But know that in My Word, which I gave in the Second Era as Jesus, I promised to return, thus confirming the words of the prophets of earlier

times, who not only spoke of My coming as a human being but also foretold My arrival in the Spirit in this era in which you now live.

23. The signs that would speak of My return, as well as the evidence of My presence among humanity, were written down, and they have all been fulfilled. Why, then, did the world not await Me?

Humanity is currently drinking from the bitterest cup of all that man has ever drunk in the world. Why, then, has he neither longed for Me nor called upon Me? Because his materialism has reached such a degree that he has excluded Me from his life and driven Me from his heart. For not even the humble are among those who bowed before their Lord to pray and obey His will.

24. Today, humankind feels great, knowledgeable, strong, powerful, and independent. It possesses the light of science—why should it long for the light of the Spirit? It is Lord of the forces of nature—why, then, should it expect Me to come and free it from its enemies, since it can do so with its own weapons?

25. Humanity was spiritually asleep at the very moment when My promise to return to you was fulfilled. Not a single people was awake and waiting for Me. And consider that in the First Era, the promise of the Messiah was made to *one* people, whereas the promise of My return was made to all nations.

26. Truly, I tell you, My light has already made its way like a flash of lightning from east to west, without the world even noticing it.

27. My Word has come to you and has awakened and surprised uneducated people who did not know the reason for My call, so that I might make use of their minds to convey My new message to the world.

28. When this message is complete, I will no longer speak through these messengers, but will thereafter make Myself known in a subtle way within the souls. But My Word, imprinted in the hearts of those who heard it and written down in a new book, shall be brought to the peoples and nations of the world as the seed of peace, as the light of true knowledge, and as a remedy for every evil that torments the body and soul of humankind.

29. My Word will not reach the hearts when My messengers desire it, but when it is My will. For it will be *I* who watch over My seed, who prepares the soil for it, and who paves the way. It will be I who, with wisdom, will cause it to reach the peoples, nations, and families at the right time. It will reach them when they are already expecting it, when their hearts are filled with anticipation because they remember My

promises, when they have awakened from their deep slumber of self-importance, pride, materialism, and vanity.

30. You, the people who have gathered around the rally of My Word: Since you did not know how to keep watch in anticipation of My coming, at least understand the value of My work by recognizing the infinite love with which I have come to you to say: Since you did not expect My return, at least remain vigilant from now on by pleading and praying for the salvation of the world.

31. I have sought you out to make each of you a disciple of Mine, to bequeath to you My Word as an inheritance—which is an eternal seed—and—after I have sown My own seed within you and nurtured it—to send you as My representatives to other lands to bring this gift of love to all your fellow human beings.

32. I hunger for the faith and spiritualization of My children. I have given you the Spirit, which is a part of Me, making you superior to the other creatures that populate this world.

Human beings are like Me because of the qualities and virtues with which I have endowed them. I have given you everything so that you may lead a life rich in works of love and mercy.

33. Do not conceal My teaching out of fear of being rejected. If you prepare yourselves honorably, if you adhere to My laws—who then could reproach you? My instructions lead you to the highest morality and spiritualization, and you can live in peace with those who profess their faith in other forms, as well as with those who belong to other races or social classes. I only want you to express the seal of the purest form of spiritualization, so that you may be recognized as disciples of this work. Therefore, do not feel yourselves to be greater or lesser than your fellow human beings, but feel the duty to assist them by bringing my Word to them, so that they, too, may become my disciples.

34. I have given you the earth so that you may all possess it equally, so that you may live in peace and use it as a temporary home in which you are to develop your abilities and prepare your soul so that it may ascend to its new home. I have told you: “In the house of the Lord there are many dwellings.” You will come to know them as you evolve upward. Each of you will draw closer to Me to an ever-greater degree, and you will attain these “mansions” according to your works. For everything is subject to divine order and justice.

35. No one will be able to prevent you from taking the next step, and at the end of each one there will be rejoicing and celebration in your Spirit and in Mine as well.

36. Thus I prepare you so that you may know that the path you must travel is long, and that you do not content yourselves with your first works—thinking that they will open the gate to those abodes for you.

I also tell you that it is beautiful and fulfilling for a soul to reach the end of a stage and pause to look back on the path it has traveled—with its great struggles, its days of bitterness, and its hours of peace—after having overcome countless obstacles. In the end, there is triumph, reward, and justice, which shines forth in your surroundings, and the Spirit of your Father—present, glorious, blessing the child, letting it rest in His bosom, where it is prepared for its next stage, and thus progressing from one to the next until it finally reaches the highest fulfillment, to then dwell with Me eternally.

37. For now, fulfill your purpose on Earth. Bring peace where there is strife—love where hatred reigns—and be charitable where selfishness prevails. Once you reach the end of this path, I will return to you, with interest, what you have given to your fellow human beings.

38. These are My simple and clear words, which are within the scope of your mind. I have been pleased with your devotion and attentiveness. I see in each of you the desire to follow My Instruction, to renew yourselves, to perfect yourselves, and to form a family that is healthy in soul and body—a family that loves one another, recognizes one another, and merges into a single soul that sends light, strength, and peace to humanity.

39. The light of My divinity is within every spirit, as the highest gift that the Father has given to His children as an inheritance. You are therefore the highest among all My creatures, for you possess within you the light of the Spirit, which lets you know who you are, from Whom you have come, what your destiny is, and where you are going.

40. Now your soul lives in a time of greater light, in which it must take a step forward, in which it will rise to a higher degree toward Me, who am the goal of your perfection and spiritualization.

41. The ladder that Jacob saw in his dreams rises today, radiant before every soul, inviting it to ascend and discover the mysteries that humanity has been unable to unravel.

42. Now is a time of clarity for the soul and for the human mind, in which you are able to discover the content, the essence, or the meaning of all those revelations that were already given to you in times past, but which you were unable to interpret correctly because they were given to you through symbolic language or in parables.

43. Humanity's lack of spiritualization has been the reason why the mind has failed to recognize the truth hidden in each of the words or images contained in the divine messages. Thus, humanity has assumed that it need only believe, even if this is done without understanding. I tell you now that I am no mystery to anyone; it is your lack of spiritual elevation, your lack of prayer, and your lack of love for your neighbor and humility that create this "mystery" in the first place.

44. I cannot be a mystery at all, for I am everywhere and reveal Myself openly in all that exists and surrounds you. But if you stubbornly claim not to see Me, if you close your eyes when I reveal Myself to you, or flee from Me when I call you, I will have to remain an impenetrable mystery to you.

45. Do you know the significance of that ladder that Jacob saw in his dream? This ladder represents the life and development of souls.

Jacob's body was asleep at the moment of the revelation, but his soul was awake. He had ascended to his Father through prayer, and as his soul entered the realms of light, it was able to receive a heavenly message that would be preserved as a testimony of spiritual revelations and truths for his people—which is all of humanity. For "Israel" is not an earthly name, but a spiritual one.

46. Jacob saw that the ladder stood on the earth and its top touched the heavens. This symbolizes the path of the soul's upward development, which begins on earth in the physical body and ends when the soul unites its light and essence with those of its Father, far removed from any material influence.

47. The patriarch saw angels ascending and descending on that ladder. This symbolized the ceaseless cycle of birth and death, the constant coming and going of souls in their longing for light or with the task of atoning and purifying themselves, so that upon their return to the Spiritual World they might rise a little higher. It is the path of spiritual development that leads to perfection. That is why Jacob saw at the top of the ladder the symbolic figure of Jehovah, indicating that God is the goal of your perfection, of your striving, and the highest reward of infinite bliss—as recompense for arduous struggles, long sufferings, and the perseverance required to reach the Father's bosom.

48. The soul has always found in the blows of fate and trials an opportunity to earn merits in order to ascend. In every trial, Jacob's ladder was symbolized, urging you to climb another rung.

49. This was a great revelation, O disciples, for in it you were spoken to about spiritual life at a time when the soul's awakening to the worship of

the Divine—the High, the Pure, the Good, and the True—had barely begun.

50. That message could not have been intended for just *one* family, nor even for a single people; its essence was spiritual and therefore had universal significance. That is precisely why the Father's voice spoke to Jacob: "I am Jehovah, the God of Abraham and the God of Isaac. The land in which you find yourself, I will give to you and your seed, and this seed will be as numerous as the dust of the earth. You will spread out according to the west and the east, according to the north and the south, and all the families of the earth will be blessed through you and your descendants."

51. This message might seem of little importance according to your first glance, but it is infinitely profound in its spiritual content. Yet how could people discover its spiritual meaning, since they attached no significance to it, since they shun every sign or spiritual revelation? I Myself had to give you the interpretation of that message, which I gave you in another time, when the awakening of the soul in the world had barely begun, in order to encourage you in your mission.

52. Day by day, signs appear and events occur that speak to you of the end of an age.

53. Human science has reached the limit to which man, in his materialism, can take it. For science inspired by the spiritual ideal of love, goodness, and perfection can go much further than you have taken it.

54. The proof that your scientific progress has not been motivated by mutual love is the moral decline of nations, the fratricidal war, the hunger and misery that prevail everywhere, and ignorance of the spiritual realm.

55. Full of arrogance, the great nations rise up, boasting of their force, threatening the world with their weapons, proud of their intelligence and their science, unaware of the fragility of the false world they have created; for a gentle breath of My justice will be enough to make this artificial world vanish. Yet it will be the hand of man himself that destroys his own work; it will be *his* intellect that devises the means to destroy what he himself created. I will ensure that only those human works that have borne good fruit for humanity will endure, so that they may continue to be used for the benefit of future generations. But everything that serves a pernicious or selfish purpose will be destroyed in the fire of My relentless judgment.

56. Upon the ruins of a world created *and* destroyed by a materialistic humanity, a new world will rise, whose foundations will be experience, and whose goal will be the ideal of spiritual ascent.

57. Imagine the progress of a humanity whose morality springs from spiritualization; imagine a humanity without limitations or national borders, which fraternally shares all the means of life that the Earth bestows upon its children. Try to imagine what human science would be like if it had mutual love as its ideal, if people received the knowledge they seek through prayer. Consider how pleasing it will be to Me to receive from humankind, through their very *lives*, the worship of love, faith, obedience, and humility, without their having to resort to rituals and outward forms of worship.

58. This alone will be *life* for humanity, for in it they will breathe in peace, enjoy freedom, and nourish themselves only with what contains truth.

59. The existence you lead on earth has more of death than of life in itself. For many, it is a hell, a prison, captivity, and exile. In it, one knows no peace, nor can one enjoy freedom. There is no health in either body or soul, nor are there joys that compensate you even a little for so much pain.

60. Yet you strive to appear happy. You ponder how to conceal your constant failures. You put on a smiling mask to feign happiness, and you boast of strength and courage to hide the fear you have of the abyss you have torn open beneath your feet.

61. Once the earth was a valley of tears; now it is a valley of blood. What will it be tomorrow? A battlefield of smoldering ruins, over which the fire of judgment has swept, consuming sin and bringing down the arrogance of loveless people who neglected their souls.

62. Likewise, the *merchants* of science will be cast out of the temple of wisdom because they profited from the light and because they defiled the truth.

63. Of what future times am I speaking to you right now? You do not know, nor will I specify them more precisely, because the events at will increasingly speak to you of the fulfillment of My Word.

64. While I tell some to gather the full fruit of their works so that the fire may destroy it, I tell others to gather their seed and guard it, so that when the Day of Judgment has passed, this seed may continue to multiply as the seed of life.

65. In my Instruction today, I wish to tell you that “My Word” has returned to enlighten this humanity, so that it may awaken and rise to spiritualization.

66. The concept that people have of Me is very limited; their understanding of the spiritual is very meager; their faith is very small.

67. The religions slumber in a centuries-long dream, without taking a single step forward, and when they awaken, they are active only within themselves and do not dare to break out of the circle they have created for themselves through their traditions.

68. It will be the despised, the poor, the simple, and the uneducated who, in their longing for light, for a pure spiritual environment, for truth, and for progress, will leave that circle. They are the ones who will sound the bell and the wake-up call when they sense the coming of the time of My new revelations in the Age of Spiritualization.

69. People wish to discover the mystery of spiritual life—that existence into which they must irrevocably enter and which, for that very reason, they are eager to understand.

70. People ask, plead, and beg for light out of mercy, because they feel the need to prepare themselves; yet in response to everything, they are told that spiritual life is a mystery and that the desire to lift the veil that covers it is presumption and blasphemy.

71. Truly, I tell you, those who thirst according to truth and light will not find the spring whose water quenches their thirst in this world. It will be I who send down from heaven that water of wisdom which souls long to drink. I will pour out My fountain of truth upon every Spirit and every mind, so that the "mysteries" may be dispelled. For I tell you once again that it is not I who shroud Myself in mysteries for the sake of humanity, but it is you who create them.

72. True, there will always be something in your Father that you will never come to know, when you consider that God is infinite and that you are but tiny particles. But that you should not know who you are in eternity, that you should be an impenetrable mystery to yourselves, and that you must wait until you enter spiritual life to come to know it—this is not prescribed by *Me*.

73. It is true that in times past you were not spoken to in this way, nor was there a far-reaching call to delve into the light of spiritual knowledge; but this was only because humanity in the past did not feel the urgent need to know that it feels today, nor was it spiritually or intellectually capable of understanding. Even though humanity always sought and probed, it did so more out of curiosity than out of a genuine longing for light.

74. In order for people to find the path that leads them to that light, and so that they may be able to receive that water from the fountain of life and wisdom, they must first renounce all external forms of worship and rid their hearts of all fanaticism. When they then begin to feel the

presence of the living and almighty God in their hearts, they will feel a new, unknown devotion rising from the very depths of their being—full of feeling and sincerity, full of exaltation and warmth—which will be true prayer, revealed through the Spirit.

75. This will be the beginning of their ascent toward the Light, the first step on the path to spiritualization. When the Spirit can reveal true prayer to a person, it will also be able to reveal to them all the abilities they possess, as well as the way to develop them and direct them toward the path of love.

76. You still live in a time when you need the books that contain the testimony of My manifestations in order to learn from them, or when those among your fellow human beings who know more impart their knowledge to you. Yet you do not anticipate that the time of the intuitive ones is drawing near—those who speak by inspiration—those who receive the light in prayer—those who, without having studied on earth, possess greater knowledge than the scientist.

77. My rallies and those of My Spiritual World through this poor, ignorant, and uneducated people are proof of what I am telling you—the beginning of an age that will culminate in rallies from spirit to spirit.

78. Soon humanity will move toward this goal without any obstacles that could prevent the fulfillment of its highest spiritual aspirations.

Every person has the sacred right to know the truth, and no one may stand in their way, for it is I who await them at the very end of the path to embrace them with infinite love and show them all the beauty that eternity holds in store for each of those who long for it according to their love—for all those who hunger and thirst for truth.

May My peace be with you!

Instruction 316

My peace be with you!

1. Disciple: Here I am once again among you as the Master. My Spirit receives your call, and immediately it answers your request and sends you its Universal Ray to envelop you in its light.

2. I turn to the prepared faculties of the mind to give you My instruction. But it is not only those who speak who receive My presence—no, I am with all My children, from the young student to the disciple. All of them feel the presence of the Holy Spirit at this very moment.

3. In truth, it is not only you who feel Me. From every corner of your world, the souls of My children rise up in longing for the Best of all Physicians, to receive from Him comfort, healing balm, and strength.

Since the time has now come for the manifestation of My Spirit among humanity, I make Myself felt by all My children. I limit Myself and reveal Myself according to each one's level of development, thereby kindling the faith and love of My disciples.

4. The Third Era has fully dawned for humanity. About 2,000 years have passed since I gave you My Word; yet, despite the time that has elapsed, that teaching has not yet been recognized by all of humanity, because I am not loved by all My children. Nevertheless, all show Me reverence; all seek a single Divine Spirit, which is Mine. Yet I see no unity among people; I do not see among them the same faith, the same elevation, and the same understanding. Therefore, I come as the Holy Spirit to unite them in Me, to perfect them with My teaching of truth, with My unchanging Word, and with My law of love and justice.

5. The majority of humanity calls itself Christian; yet the Master tells you: If it were truly Christian, it would have already overcome the rest of humanity through its love, humility, and peace. But My teaching, which I left as a testament even in the Second Era, is not in the heart of humanity; it does not live and flourish in the works of people. It is kept in dusty books, and I did not come to speak to humanity through books. Instead of a book, I brought you my life, my Word, and my works—my suffering and my death as a human being. The reason why the majority of humanity, which calls itself Christian, has neither the peace nor the grace of Christ is this: because people do not take Him as their model, because they do not live according to His teaching.

6. The kingdom of injustice has taken dominion over humanity because people have disregarded My revelations. But now I am coming in the Third Era to remind them of My lessons from times past.

7. Why does the kingdom of unrighteousness reign in this present age? Because I see as Lords those who ought to be servants, and those who, in love and humility, ought to be Lords, I see as “slaves.”

8. I see the one who steals and deceives the good faith of others as rich, and the tyrant is praised and surrounded by flatterers. Those who stain themselves with human blood are raised to a high throne, and those who are victims of human cruelty are humiliated.

9. This is how I see your life, humanity. I see many institutions with beautiful names, but they radiate neither truthfulness, love, nor charity. I see that within sects and churches, clergy rise up and tell their congregations, “Do good.” But truly, I say to you: The only One who may say, “Do good,” is I. For I alone do good to you. People should always say, “Let us do good.”

10. I see neither truthfulness nor sincerity, because people have allowed themselves to be infected by the evil that reigns. Nevertheless, there are those who have remained faithful to My law and who have suffered without straying from the path that My love shows them.

11. Through those who have remained faithful to My Law despite the environment surrounding them, I say to those who suffer: Persevere in goodness, remember My examples from times past, and live by them; then you will overcome human weaknesses.

12. I revealed many lessons to you in the Second Era, and that Instruction was the preparation I gave you for this Third Era, since your soul could not rise up to Me. I came to you in Jesus, was born, suffered, and died as a human being. Through My sacrificial death, I opened the doors to the higher realm for you, so that your soul, awakening from its slumber, might soar up to Me. I opened before you the Book of the Seven Seals, the great Book of Life, and truly, I tell you, through My sacrificial death out of love for humanity, I broke the Fifth Seal in that time.

13. Today I do not come to you as a human being; I come as the Holy Spirit to teach you, so that you may attain communication from spirit to spirit. However, in order for this communication to reach its perfection, I have begun to reveal Myself through human mind. But this rally will end in 1950, and then these students will become disciples and communicate with their Master from Spirit to Spirit. Although in My eyes they are My disciples, in the eyes of men they will be the good teachers.

14. Today I am preparing you as I did in the Second Era. You and they are one and the same; you are disciples and witnesses of My Instructions.

15. Trials have beset you on your path. Yet even if you should encounter obstacles along the way, you will not turn your backs on Me or

deny Me, for you have been witnesses to My promise to return, and you have seen it fulfilled in this time.

16. In My rally, you can find the same instructions as those of the Second Era; but in this era, through the light of My Holy Spirit, I have revealed to you the unfathomable, and in the dialogue from Spirit to Spirit, I will continue to reveal to you new and very great teachings. I will make known to you the entire content of the Sixth Seal in this era of revelation, which will prepare you for the time when I will unseal the Seventh Seal. Thus you will come to recognize the "unfathomable" more and more; thus you will discover that the Spiritual World is the home of all souls, the infinite and wondrous Father's House that awaits you in the higher beyond, where you will receive the reward for the deeds you have done with love and mercy toward your fellow human beings.

17. In this time, your soul is saturated with My revelations—whether it has received them through the voice-bearer or through its spiritual gifts.

18. It is the time when—since you cannot find a single brother among humanity who can guide you, advise you, and serve as your support—you come to Me, for I am the Divine Bearer of the Cross who lifts you up and comforts you in the trials of your destiny.

19. Through Spiritualism, you have come to understand what spiritual atonement means in your destiny, and by following My Instructions, you advance into the future in accordance with My will, viewing the trials that befall you along your path as a wake-up call when you are not watching and praying.

20. Your conscience is the judge who never sleeps, always advising you to intercede on behalf of your fellow human beings and for yourselves.

21. Why do people bring misery and destruction upon other peoples? Why do they not respect their lives and those of their neighbors? Because of a lack of spiritual development, because they have strayed from the fulfillment of My Law.

22. Could you, in a moment of violence, take up a deadly weapon to kill a fellow human being? No, disciples, none of you feels capable of that, even if I were to put you to a severe test. Why? Because you know that every creature is destined, in its own fate, to find fulfillment and to return to Me in its appointed hour.

You remember the retribution that awaits you if you stain yourselves with human blood, and this fear of My judgment leads you to respect the life of your neighbor, and you wish that everyone would feel the same respect. The Father tells you: Today, the reign of injustice is at its peak. But Spiritualism, which is the revelation of the Holy Spirit, will leave no

corner of the world without its presence, and once My teaching has taken root in the hearts of people, My kingdom of justice will reign among all people of good will.

23. Once this divine revelation has been properly understood by all, there will be no more suicides or murders; no one will take their own life, much less that of their neighbor. Human beings will have a comprehensive understanding of all their actions. But first, I will continue to test them, and just as I have made My Instruction known to you through the human mind, I, "the Word," will make Myself audible and understandable to all My children.

24. Since I told you in the Second Era that every eye would see Me, I will fulfill My promise to you by allowing all people to see and feel Me in My full truth.

25. This is why the Master constantly tells you that your mission to spread My Instruction will not be difficult, much less impossible. For the soil has become fertile, and you, as the good workers, will learn more each day how to cultivate it better. Know, however, that you will not be the only messengers or spokespeople for My Instruction. The Spiritual World, too, is currently fulfilling its mission among humanity. Together, you will make your brothers and sisters pioneers of My teaching for future generations.

26. Through nature, you have had signs of My coming in this era. I am currently giving signs to humanity and drawing the attention of scientists. For in this year, 1950, I will shake the hearts of all My children. Many will be led astray by these trials, while others will awaken; and according to these events, I will come as the Holy Spirit and tell them to seek out my disciples who possess my revelations of this Third Era.

27. If, as beginners, they make mistakes, I, as the perfect Master, will forgive them and, through your mediation, give them My Instruction in preparation—the Instruction I am currently entrusting to you through your mind. When I then see all of you penetrating with love into the spiritual meaning of My Instructions, I will surprise you by revealing great revelations to you, and full of joy you will then say to Me: "Master, Your wisdom truly has no end."

28. Persevere in goodness, disciples, for it will not disappoint you. Truly, I tell you, when you enter the hereafter, you will find with Me the harvest of your good deeds. Then you will experience how beautiful your reward is. For now, you do not know what it will be like, nor should you try to imagine it. I only say to you: Watch and pray. Sow the seeds of My love with words, with glances, with prayers. Since mercy is bestowed in many

forms, act accordingly toward your neighbors. Truly, I tell you, a thought of yours wishing for My salvation will suffice for Me to make your wish My own and to give to those in need according to My will.

29. This is how I wish to see you, O disciples of the Holy Spirit—as messengers of peace, as healers of body and soul, as sowers of divine qualities. Never shall you cease to sow comfort, balm, and peace. In this way, you will fulfill your mission until the end of the day's work. Your work will be crowned with My divine caress, and I will strengthen your soul with the eternal festive robes of My blessing.

30. You are now receiving My final lessons through human mind, and in them I ask for your unity according to 1950. When you no longer have this revelation—who will then take My place? Who will make his voice heard and remind you of the Divine Master's Instruction? Awe and fear will seize you; even the spokesmen through whom I gave you my Instruction— — will feel fear; even the church leaders, familiar with their congregations, will not dare to give you my Word. What will you do then, O disciples?

31. People: I will now speak of those who once remained behind in the world to bear witness to My Word: My disciples of the Second Era.

32. Jesus was no longer there; the apostles of His truth were on missionary journeys, entering the cities, visiting homes, and writing to their distant brothers and sisters.

33. The divine Word began to illuminate the life of humanity like a new dawn and dispelled the darkness in which people had lived.

34. My teaching, on the lips and in the deeds of my disciples, was a sword of love and light that fought against ignorance, idolatry, and materialism. A cry of indignation rose from those who saw the imminent downfall of their myths and traditions, while at the same time a hymn of jubilation sprang from other hearts at the sight of the luminous path that opened up for the hope and faith of those thirsting for truth and burdened by sin.

35. Those who denied spiritual life flew into a rage when they heard the revelations about the Kingdom of Heaven, while those who sensed that reality and hoped for righteousness and salvation from it thanked the Father for having sent His only-begotten Son to the world.

36. The people who had preserved in their hearts the blessed longing to serve their God with sincerity and to love Him saw their path become illuminated and their minds clarified as they immersed themselves in My Word, and they felt a revitalization in their Spirit and in their hearts. Christ's instruction, as true spiritual bread, filled the immeasurable

emptiness within them and, with its perfection and meaning, abundantly fulfilled all the longings of their Spirit.

37. A new age dawned; a path filled with greater light opened up, leading into eternity.

38. What beautiful feelings of spiritual elevation, love, and tenderness awoke in those who were enlightened by faith to receive My Word! What courage and steadfastness accompanied those hearts that knew how to endure and overcome everything without losing heart for a single moment!

39. Was it perhaps because the Master's blood was still fresh? No, people: The spiritual essence of that blood—which was the material embodiment of Divine Love—does not dry up, nor does it ever fade away; it is present today, just as it was then, alive and warm with life.

40. The reason for this is that love for the truth was also present in those hearts, to which they dedicated their lives and for which they even shed their blood, thereby proving that they had learned their Master's lesson.

41. That blood, so generously shed, overcame the obstacles and trials.

42. What a contrast there was between the spirituality of the disciples of My Word and the idolatry, materialism, selfishness, and ignorance of the fanatics clinging to ancient traditions or the pagans who lived only to indulge the pleasures of the flesh!

43. Never had the Law of God been as clear as it was on the lips of Jesus. Therefore, the world felt shaken to its very roots, and many peoples cast aside old traditions from their hearts and devoted themselves to the Word, which made itself understandable to humanity in Christ.

44. Never had the world been home to a human being who had revealed greater Instructions or accomplished greater works.

45. How many mysteries did humanity unravel at that time? How much light flooded its soul, its heart, and its mind! Those words of the Master, full of tenderness; His wise, profound, and yet clear parables; those comparisons in which He used children and flowers to make Himself understood; those mighty works that were possible only for a God and which the world called "miracles"—all of this was like a fresh morning dew that would make the fields, dry as deserts, which existed in the hearts of people, fertile.

46. Until then, people had not yet discovered the spiritual meaning present in all that the Lord had created, even in the smallest beings. When they took a child into their arms and looked deeply into its eyes, and heard its questions full of innocence and an intuitive thirst for knowledge, they

felt the presence of a soul, a being that was something more than just that child.

47. When they observed a delicate plant growing hidden among the undergrowth, they immediately discerned in it the urge to grow and to be able to display the bloom of its beauty, thus fulfilling the purpose the Creator had assigned to it.

48. Thus those people awoke, feeling as though they were living in a world they had never seen before. This was because they were “blind” and did not see with their eyes, and because they were “deaf” and heard nothing with their ears— . But I came to humanity to give them sight, hearing, speech, mobility, will, mind, and the ability to feel, so that their souls, imprisoned in the body, might free themselves from their dark dungeon and learn to read and interpret the Book of Eternal Life.

49. Now ask yourselves, new listeners to My Word: Are there still those simple and clear interpreters of divine revelations in the world? “No,” you answer Me from the depths of your hearts, because you know very well that every step the world takes forward in its science is another step that distances it from spiritualization. For instead of seeking the meaning or the spiritual essence contained within all beings, what has interested them has been the discovery of substance and purely material force.

50. Recognize why I have returned to humanity, and allow My Word to penetrate your hearts. For in this time, a new miracle of conversion toward spiritualization and upward evolution among humanity is to become a reality. Learn from Me, so that you may be the good disciples of this age.

51. Here is the book of My instructions, which I now bequeath to you. Within it are the writings that will continue My work among you. When the time comes that you no longer hear Me in this form, you will revisit My lessons, and in them you will continually discover new revelations.

52. As you read My instructions, My wisdom, great messages, and inspirations will be bestowed upon you. You will remember the counsel of the Spiritual World with the same joy with which you received it. This time will be devoted to study, interpretation, and preparation, and when you least expect it, there will appear among you those who will eloquently convey My instruction received through inspiration. But how great must their preparation be for them to be believed by the multitudes of people? Today you look upon these spokespeople who speak to you with rapture, and however great the disbelief of some may be, you believe that my message is possible through these messengers. Yet when people one day

see my disciples proclaiming divine revelations in their normal state, they will doubt them.

53. Even within your own congregation, there will be those who doubt when they hear you speak under My inspiration, and you will need great preparation and spiritual purity to find faith. Thus, I will continue to reveal Myself, whether it is one person who hears you or a crowd, whether your audience consists of select individuals, the uneducated, or the so-called scholars—before some as well as before all, I will reveal Myself through your mind. If you know how to prepare yourselves, I will provide the evidence sought by those who hear you.

Thus, I will continue to sow my Trinitarian-Marian spiritual work, my revelation as the Holy Spirit, in the hearts of people. Then you will understand that my connection with you will not be severed at the end of 1950. For the bonds between God and His children are eternal.

54. In the Third Era, through the clarity of My rallies, I accomplished what was impossible for human beings: to communicate Myself through the human mind. Understand Me, disciples, for in the spirit-to-spirit dialogue that awaits you, you will feel My presence eternally. If you know how to prepare yourselves, you will no longer say to Me, “Lord, why do You not come? Why do You not see my pain?” You will no longer speak to Me in this way. Truly, disciples, I tell you, whoever speaks to Me in this way will give tangible proof of his ignorance and lack of preparation. I do not wish to see My disciples separated from Me; I want you to say to Me in your Spirit: “Master, You are among us; our Spirit feels You; Your wisdom is the source of my inspiration.” This is the true confession that I wish to hear from you.

55. I do not want to see a Thomas among my new band of apostles; I want to see in you the devotion of John, so that you may all always feel Me in your souls. But I do not want you to feel like slaves toward Me, for then you might fall into a new form of fanaticism.

56. In the moments when you are fulfilling your mission in My teaching, devote yourselves spiritually and completely; and in the moments of your earthly duties, devote yourselves to them with the utmost care. I tell you once again that you must not feel like slaves toward Me. Possess true spiritualization, which My teaching imparts, so that you may give to God what is God’s, and to the “Caesar” what is the “Caesar’s.” In this way, you will have peace and will be happy as you fulfill your mission, without coming to a standstill. You will not proclaim from the rooftops that you are My witnesses, but will prove through your deeds that you are sowing My truth.

57. When I no longer give you My Word in this form according to 1950, I will not retire, for My Universal Spirit never rests. I am eternal activity; I am always striving for the perfection of all My creatures. I am the companion on the journey of My children's development; I am their counselor; and at the end of each stage of development, it is I who receive the fruit of their fulfillment of their mission in accordance with My Law.

58. I am the perfect Gardener and will not pluck the fruits while they are still green. I will know how to transform Myself into a storm to shake the trees, and I will cause their bad fruits to fall, but my love will preserve the good ones, and my Spirit will rejoice eternally in their progress and development.

59. Ascend the path that leads you to the summit of the mountain, and with each of your steps you will better understand My Instructions and become ever more proficient in interpreting the divine message.

60. What is the language of the Spirit? It is love. Love is the universal language of all spirits. Do you not see that *human* love also speaks? Often it needs no words; it speaks better through deeds, through thoughts. If human love already expresses itself in this way—how much more so will its language be when you perfect yourselves in My laws?

61. Walk with a firm step, disciples; do not be cowed by trials or misfortunes. Remember that I have walked this path before you and have left it blessed by My footsteps.

Pray for humanity; this is your task. Come to Me, who am an inexhaustible source of comfort and balm, and bring this gift to your fellow human beings as well.

62. At this very moment, I am entering the hearts of My children and scattering the seeds of My love. But which heart will be like fertile soil that allows the seed to sprout? You do not yet know this today. But when you become good workers, you will know how to sow My Instruction among the sick, the possessed, the sinful, and those who thirst for love and peace.

63. Into all of them you shall place the immeasurable treasure of My Word, which will grow ever greater in your soul.

64. If you are all workers for the Divine Gardener, if you are all co-workers in my garden of love, it is so that you may all rejoice in the culmination of my work.

65. You will all sit at my table, for there is a feast in heaven. You will all be the wise virgins of my parable. There will be no prodigal son there; you will all have entered my kingdom and will hear the most beautiful and

uplifting concert. Your soul will experience the greatest happiness, for it will finally understand the great love of your Father and Lord.

May My peace be with you!

Instruction 317

My peace be with you!

1. Beloved disciples: I see that you are prepared; you have gathered yourselves spiritually to receive the grace to hear and understand My Word. On your journey, you have had My presence—whether it brought you a miracle, gave you My protection, or spoke to you through your conscience. I wish to dwell in your hearts to be your Guide and Master.

2. “I am the Way, the Truth, and the Life,” I tell you once again. My Word is the bread that nourishes your soul; My presence brings you the peace you long for. How many trials have you endured in this world! You have sought peace and comfort in earthly pleasures, and when you did not find them, you returned to Me to say, “Lord, only in You do we find peace and comfort for our souls.”

3. Israel: Learn to seek Me in your prayers during this time of trials. Should the trials ever become even greater, seek Me as a shining lighthouse or as a lifeboat. Trust in Me, for I will lead you to a safe harbor. Everyone who seeks Me will find Me. Every soul that lifts itself up in faith in Me will attain salvation.

That is why I sent you into the world and told you: Watch and pray for the people, for they have not heeded my word, and only the people of Israel heed my Instruction for awakening and preparation. And to humanity, the Master will say: Here is the steward of your salvation, here is the people of Israel, who are My disciples, who will set out on the path to you to give you My lesson, to give you the bread of eternal life, which you did not wish to receive as long as I conveyed it through the human mind, because the means I chose to reveal Myself in this age seemed imperfect to you.

4. How many have heard My Word, and when they did not understand it, they strayed from the path. I will call them once more, will give them proof of My truth, and they will have to believe in Me, for the seed of life and spiritualization that I have sown in their hearts will blossom in faith. This truth will shine forth within them, and they will confess before their fellow human beings that I have been among humanity and have revealed Myself through the human mind.

5. How could human beings judge My works and penetrate My innermost judgments? Yet I have given them free will—a will of their own—and on the basis of these gifts, I have subjected them to the test. Those who have believed have triumphed in the test, have strengthened their faith, and have soared to the realms of the Spirit by nourishing themselves with the meaning of My revelations.

6. Truly, I tell you, the encounter between My Spirit and yours took place in the Hereafter. I have given you instruction to seek Me by ascending the ladder of prayer and encountering Me with this sincerity in the spiritual realm, for I have not taken on human form in this age. I have made use only of the minds and hearts of My creatures to reveal Myself through them.

7. I have given you this book of instruction so that those who have come last may likewise come to know My revelations. I have repeated the lessons, having seen that many have delved into My work and wish to learn everything from its very beginning. That is why I have repeated My Instruction for you. I have told you that Elijah, through the channeling of Roque Rojas, inaugurated the Third Era so that you might encounter the Divine Master on your path.

8. Blessed is he who listens to Me with love, who comes to Me and opens his heart to receive the essence of My Word, for he will attain light. Through this wisdom, he will understand My work, will know how to carry it out according to 1950, and will rightly call himself My disciple.

9. I wish to call you all "My disciples." But remember that the good disciple must be faithful to the Instructions and take his Master as his example.

10. You are aware that your spiritual struggle here on earth is great, and your soul gives you a glimpse that, once it enters the life that awaits it beyond this world, it must continue to strive to ascend.

When you think about it, you eventually feel a certain sadness at the thought that there is no rest when human life comes to an end. This sadness does not come from the soul, but from the "flesh," which is weak and lacking in faith because its nature is not eternal and it must despair in the face of eternity.

11. For the soul, eternity is its greatest blessing. When it thinks of bliss, it knows that this will have no end, and when it thinks of its atonement, it knows that it will have enough time to make amends for its transgressions and to perfect itself.

12. Spiritual peace, as your earthly nature understands and conceives it, does not exist. The rest that awaits the soul is activity; it is the multiplication of good deeds; it is making the most of every moment. Then the soul finds rest, frees itself from self-reproach and suffering, refreshes itself by doing good, and finds rest by loving its Creator and its brothers and sisters.

13. Truly, I tell you, if I were to leave your soul idle so that it might rest, as you imagine rest to be on earth, the darkness of despair and fear would

take hold of it; for the life and light of the soul, as well as its greatest happiness, are work, struggle, and ceaseless activity.

14. *The* soul that returns from the earth to the "Spiritual Valley," carrying within itself the weariness of the flesh and seeking the hereafter as a place of rest—to rest, to forget, to erase the traces of the struggle of life— —will feel itself to be the most wretched of beings and will find neither peace nor bliss until it awakens from its lethargy, recognizes its error, and rises to the Spiritual Life, which is just as I have just told you—love, activity, and ceaseless struggle on the path that leads to perfection.

15. Here on earth, however, your soul must feel oppressed, for everything here is limited and transitory. Here it must truly recover from so much sin and so much dishonesty as exists in human life. Yet it is not a need for rest, as the flesh demands, but a revulsion toward all that is evil, a repulsion from all that is dishonest, a weariness of having to fight and suffer again and again because of immorality or for unjustified reasons.

16. If people had made this life here a pure existence and had prepared their bodies to be a worthy dwelling for the soul's abode, then there would be no exhaustion, nor would there be disgust or aversion; and therefore, the disembodied soul would not come to the Spiritual World according to a longing for recovery through rest. On the contrary—it would arrive full of strength and faith to continue its daily work—that struggle which it was never able to halt in the world, and which not even death put an end to.

17. I want that at the end of the struggle, when all my children are united forever in the Spiritual Homeland, they *may share* in my infinite happiness as *Creator*, in recognition of the fact that each of you participated in the divine work by building it up or restoring it.

18. Only as spiritual beings will you discover that of all that I have created since the beginning, nothing has been lost; that everything rises again in Me, everything comes to life, and everything is renewed.

19. Thus, if so many beings have been astray for a long time, if many have accomplished destructive works instead of works of life, they will realize that the time of their straying was only temporary and that their works, however bad they may have been, will find atonement in Eternal Life, and they will be transformed into co-workers in My ceaseless creative work.

20. What are a few centuries of sin and darkness, such as humanity has experienced on Earth, when compared to eternity—a time of endless development and peace? You have distanced yourselves from Me by

virtue of your free will, and, prompted by your conscience, you will return to Me.

21. The "flesh" was too stubborn and rebellious to follow the guidance of that inner light which you call conscience, and it found it much easier to follow the impulses that led it to the unbridled indulgence of its instincts and passions.

22. For a long time, humanity has walked the path of life on this earth in a fierce struggle between the conscience, which has never been silent, and the "flesh," which seeks to make materialism its cult and its law; yet to this day, neither matter nor Spirit has prevailed, for the struggle continues.

23. You ask Me who will prevail? And I tell you that it will not be long before the absolute victory of conscience, which is brought about through the soul within the "flesh."

24. Do you not sense that according to so much struggle and such a long struggle, the body—which is human and transitory—must yield to the Spirit, who is My eternal Light?

25. Understand that according to such a long conflict, humanity will finally attain that sensitivity and yieldingness which it has never before possessed toward that voice and that spiritual life that vibrates and lives within its very being.

26. You are all moving toward this point without realizing it. But when you one day witness the victory of good and justice on earth, you will understand the reason for the struggle, the battles, and the trials.

27. With this preparation, I wish to see you so that you may sow your path with good examples and thus bear witness to all that you have received and heard from Me.

28. Once this rally has passed, you will regard My Instruction as supernatural, beyond your comprehension, and you will ask yourselves: "How is it possible that the Lord spoke to us in our own language during this time of greater human development?"

29. Listen, disciples: It was already written in times past that I would come and reveal Myself to all My children, and in this way I would prepare for the coming of a time of peace among humankind by leading them to the practice of spiritualization. Now the fulfillment of this prophecy is here; today I am preparing you, surrounded by the Spiritual World, while other souls in the Hereafter await My instructions and will come to dwell among humanity in the times to come. Among them are those who will govern the nations—those who, by virtue of their great virtue, will cause

people to obey My commandments and lead them onto the right path. They will come according to you.

30. My work continues to grow until, finally, all souls are united in the fulfillment of My Law, and this earthly home becomes a world of perfection. Those who dwell here in that time will feel My love at work in all creation and will prepare themselves to live in a better world. This earthly world will be only temporary for your soul; according to its longing for perfection, it will move on to other regions, other planes of the hereafter.

Remember that I have told you: "In my Father's house there are many dwelling places." And in this time of greater development, in which you understand my Instructions better, I have told you: "In the Father's house there is an infinite number of dwelling places." So do not think that, upon leaving this world, you have already reached the highest spiritual level. No, disciples. When your stage of development on this planet comes to an end, I will guide you to other abodes, and thus I will lead you eternally up the infinite ladder of your perfection. Trust in Me, love Me, and you will be saved.

31. Do not stand still, people. Hurry, for you know the way. Fulfill My law, live lovingly, and be charitable toward your neighbors. Then all the gifts I have bestowed upon you will be like lights that illuminate the path of humanity.

32. Why do you sometimes doubt yourselves and Me, even though I have told you that you are part of My Spirit? Why do you doubt that you possess My attributes? Since you have come into this world to make amends for your past transgressions—why then do you blaspheme when you encounter trials along your path?

33. Thus do I prepare you, disciples; thus do I inscribe the book of My Instructions upon your hearts. When you long for comfort in your suffering, seek My Word within your hearts, and it will flow from there like a spring of crystal-clear water.

34. I am teaching you in this year 1950, the last of My time among you. I want you to attain the spiritualization that I have demanded of you. You have understood your Father and have repented spiritually. You have loved Me, and from some the impure garments that covered their souls have fallen away, while others I see striving according to their purification. Do not forget that in order to follow My Instruction, you must rid yourselves of all materialism.

35. I have placed My light within your consciences so that, guided by it, you may eliminate every imperfection and allow the virtues I discover in

your souls through My Word to blossom. I have created you to be receptive to love and also to pain. I have told you, “Love one another,” so that you may feel My Word in all its purity. Share your peace with your fellow human beings; help them drink from their cup of suffering.

36. Remember that I have told you: In My eyes, you are all My children. When I allow you to grow, and you face your struggles along the way, it is because I earnestly desire that you attain your perfection.

37. It is time for you to begin the spiritual work that has been entrusted to you. See how barren the fields are, because the seed of love and mercy lies hidden in the depths of your hearts.

38. I have come with My instructions to strengthen you in goodness. I guide you along paths of love so that you may go to your fellow human beings with My message of light and comfort. If the time of My preaching has seemed long to you, it was so that you might absorb the essence of My teaching within yourselves and never distort its meaning. For you are the New Israel—the people who will bear witness to My truth.

39. At every turn, the voice of your conscience awakens you and makes you understand that you have a lofty destiny among humanity and a great mission to fulfill.

40. Is there not a power within you that keeps you from falling, and a voice that keeps you from slumbering? When you stray from the path or forget your mission—do you not feel a restlessness that gives you no peace? For this strength, this inner light, this voice that speaks to you from within, is your conscience, in which My Law and your tasks are indelibly inscribed.

41. Let yourselves be lovingly guided by this inner guide, and truly, I tell you, every spiritual unease will vanish, leaving in its place a deep peace and true satisfaction.

42. If you make use of these precious moments, tomorrow you will not shed tears over lost time, nor will you lament your mistakes, nor will you fall. Remember that it is your good works that must bear witness to Me. Or do you perhaps think that your fellow human beings will be able to recognize My truth even through imperfect works? Do not forget that “a tree is known by its fruit.”

43. Do not fear that you are too few or too insignificant. An invisible host of beings of light will march with you, preparing your path by opening doors for you to pass through, while tearing down obstacles and overcoming difficulties.

44. Against a world of darkness, you will rely on this world of light. To overcome the influence of war, you will rely on the Angel of Peace. Against

illness, plague, and death, you will have the mercy of those invisible beings at your side, who stand ready to pour out their balm of mercy and comfort upon humanity.

45. My disciples have never been left unprotected by Me; they have never been abandoned by those beings who dwell in realms of light and harmony.

46. Who inspired those of my disciples of the Second Era to remember the divine Word of their Master and to write it down as a legacy for all generations? Who guided my disciples along unknown paths to distant cities? Who freed Peter from his prison while his guards slept, and who stood by those apostles of my truth in the darkest hour of their sacrificial death? The spiritual beings, your brothers and sisters, whom people have called “angels.”

47. Oh, if only you knew the value that influence has on your lives! You would be more receptive to their calls and their guidance, more humble and obedient. But you are creatures of little faith, because you wish to touch and see spiritual life with your physical senses. And since you have not attained this, you have felt betrayed in your faith.

48. Truly, I tell you, if your faith were firm, you would not have the desire to sense the presence of the spiritual with the senses of the flesh, for then it would be the soul, with its subtle sensitivity, that would perceive that world which pulsates ceaselessly around you.

49. Yes, humanity, even if you feel distant from the spiritual world, those beings cannot feel distant from human beings, for there are no distances, no boundaries, and no obstacles for them. They live in the spiritual realm, and therefore they cannot be distant from the lives of human beings, whose highest purpose is the upward development and perfection of the soul.

50. You are all brothers and sisters; all souls possess the same qualities, and even your bodies have been created alike. Why, then, have you divided yourselves into social classes and nations, humanity? I love you as a single child, and I forgive you just as much. But be worthy of this grace; attain your salvation. The time will come when, reflecting on My Instruction, you will love one another, inspired by My love, and will not condemn one another’s faults.

51. Counsel and correct one another along your path with love, but do not feel superior to your fellow human beings. Simply love and live righteously, as I have given you instruction on.

52. Prepare yourselves, for tomorrow you will be the guides and teachers of humanity. In that time of which I speak to you, you shall

lovingly pass on My instruction, just as I have taught you. You shall not judge your fellow human beings harshly—thinking that by doing so you are pleasing your Lord. Truly, I tell you, even if you engage in teaching in My name, you will not be free from sin. Watch and pray. But if I see you punishing the transgressions of your fellow human beings without love, I will speak to you through your conscience and say to you, as in the Second Era: "Let him who is without sin cast the first stone."

53. My instruction is for all time. At present, I am repeating for you the lessons of past ages so that you may understand Me better. Just as you hear Me, so did the disciples of the Second Era hear Me. Just as you are now taking your first steps in My teaching, so did they. Just as you struggle to overcome your imperfections, so did they struggle—and ultimately prevailed.

54. Just as you doubt the gifts I have bestowed upon you, so too were there among those disciples some who, believing that the Master was not watching them, secretly put His word to the test. When they took My examples as their model, the fruit of their preparation was revealed in their works. When they did not watch and pray, no miracle occurred through them, and they returned to Me with doubts in their hearts. But when they heard the truth of My Word once more, they repented of their transgressions and promised, with tears, never to doubt Me again.

55. Likewise, I see you in this time, disciples: Some of you have faith and good works as invisible weapons and see that My Word is revealed as you fulfill your mission. But others of My children—without obeying My law—have demanded that I grant them a miracle before the eyes of men that would identify them as My messengers, and when they did not receive it, they doubted Me and denied Me.

56. I forgive them; for even if they doubt today, they will believe tomorrow—and even if they do not accept My Instruction today, tomorrow they will give their own lives to confess and bear witness to the truth of this revelation.

57. I bless those who live by My Law and those who reject it, for through the latter—once they have grasped the meaning of My Instructions—I will give great proofs to humanity. For they will be the reliable means by which My Divine Spirit will pour out upon their fellow human beings in power, truth, and love.

58. Thus I take joy in you, disciples; thus the Father encourages you for the time of trials you will face.

59. Remain attentive to the voice of conscience, and truly, I tell you, you will continue to receive My Instruction. Although this revelation

through the spokesperson will end in 1950—listen to your conscience, and your communion with God will be eternal, and there will be nothing and no one who will separate the disciples from their Master.

60. Trust in My Word. Truly, I tell you, all prophecies will be fulfilled to the satisfaction of the prophets and to the joy of the people of Israel.

61. Watch and pray, for the times will change. Unite yourselves with My Law of Love, and there will be no trial that can hold you back on the path. Live out the examples I gave you in Jesus, and you will surely prevail. No one will be able to silence My Word on your lips. Truly, I tell you, not even the scaffold will cause you to forget My Law. For the memory of the sacrificed Lamb will strengthen you, and you will offer yourselves as a sacrifice to My divinity.

62. How many of you will leave behind the ones you love most to set out for those who are to hear My Word through you. How many of you will, out of love for My teaching, give up your material possessions and live in the greatest poverty. Yet if your body should be deprived of earthly goods in this world, I will adorn your soul with My love in eternity.

But do not be anxious, O beloved children! I do not demand the sacrificial death of any of you. I have only told you in My Word: Whatever you give up for My work, you will receive a hundredfold in return. Sow your path with good deeds, and you will reap the fruits of them in the hereafter.

63. Thus do I prepare you on this morning, when Christendom commemorates the Passion of Jesus. You, too, disciples, are experiencing right now the ever-present sacrificial death of the Messiah and are nourished by the examples of the Divine Redeemer.

64. People of Israel: Be the light of humanity; remind them of My promise to return, which I gave them through Jesus, and tell them that I have kept My word.

65. Those prophecies have been forgotten by people, but I remind them of them through my new apostles.

66. Disciples: My Fatherly love and My peace are present in the rallies of My Word. Receive it into yourselves—you who still dwell in the valley of tears.

67. Drink your cup of suffering with patience. According to the plan, you will enjoy the bread and wine of My love for all eternity.

May My peace be with you!

Instruction 318

1. Blessed are you who come here longing for My Instruction. Blessed are you who know how to discover the treasure of eternal life in My Word. But who are those who draw strength from My lessons so that they may remain as messengers among humanity once My Word has ceased to be spoken through these mouthpieces? It is you who are cleansing yourselves of old stains caused by violations of My law, who are emptying the cup of suffering, who come forth from great tribulation and purify your souls in the crystal-clear waters of My Instructions.

2. When you come to this rally today, you feel unworthy of My presence. Yet I see that you are being renewed, and this purification makes you worthy of Me. Feel My caress, feel My love; it is the balm that heals your sufferings.

3. You are commemorating—for the last time in this form—My Passion in the Second Era. You do not come to follow a tradition. For the disciples of the Holy Spirit are not to be traditionalists; they are to obey My law. You come only to commemorate those divine events, those perfect examples of teaching that I left you through Jesus, which will eternally teach you to attain your own salvation.

4. Today, as you commemorate those examples of teaching, I see your souls shaken, and I say to you: O beloved children, do not cast these lessons aside, for they are your inheritance!

5. You thank Me for the encouragement that My Word bestows upon you. Yet there are some among you who ask Me the following question: "Father, why do You not allow the miracle I have long been waiting for to happen in my life?"

But the Master says to you: I have filled your lives with miracles during this time. Blessings and gifts of grace have continually flowed from My Spirit to yours. Through the Spiritual World, I have poured out My love among you. Through your faith and good works, you have seen these miracles become a reality. I ask you: Do you really need a daily miracle to believe in Me?

6. At the beginning of your development, I showered you with physically visible, tangible gifts of grace and blessings. But as your understanding and your faith were kindled like a light within your soul, I ceased to give you these material proofs. Today, your faith as disciples

must be in harmony with My will in order to overcome all obstacles and adversities.

You ask Me, “Master, what is faith?” And the Master answers you: Faith is the spiritual gaze that sees beyond the heart and the mind. Faith is the gaze that sees and discovers the truth. Therefore, your faith perceives the manifestations that you are often unable to comprehend, and through them, it strengthens your faith.

7. This is a significant morning meditation, O beloved people, for I am currently establishing “The New Jerusalem” among you. You are the first stones of the gleaming white city that I have announced through the prophets. This spiritual city will not have its foundation in this world. For if you believe that the New Jerusalem is your earthly homeland, you are gravely mistaken: I am now building the New Jerusalem within your soul, and this city—whiter than the dazzling whiteness of snow—will spread out to all people when the redemption of all humanity comes.

8. When I come to you today to begin building The Great City, I see among My people a lack of harmony and spiritualization, and My Divine Spirit suffers because you do not yet know how to be fully with Me. — Despite the perfect lessons I have given you over time, you stubbornly cling to base passions, discord, and idolatry.

9. Truly, I tell you, if you wish to be great, do not seek greatness in the vanities of the world, for they are fleeting. Seek it in the spiritual, which is eternal.

10. To attain this elevation, constant effort, an unyielding will, and unconditional faith are required. Only in this way will you be able to attain the glorification of the soul.

11. The path lends itself to the acquisition of merit, for it is strewn with trials. There you will learn to reject your pride, to accept pain with patience, and to cast aside vanities and passions. On the other hand, there are many suffering people on the path whom you can help so that they, too, may reach the goal.

12. Every person—whether or not they have spiritualization in their life—carries a cross. My Word teaches us to bear it with love, to make it light, and even to see it as necessary for life itself. Whoever loves his cross loves his destiny, because he knows that it was I who mapped it out . Such a one loves My will, and whoever does My will shares in My peace, My light, and My strength.

13. Whoever shirks the burden of his task, whoever strays from the right path or disregards the obligations his soul has undertaken toward Me, in order instead to take on obligations according to his own taste or

will, will not be able to have true peace in his heart, for his soul will never be content or at rest. These are the ones who constantly seek pleasures to forget their pain and restlessness, deceiving themselves with false joys and fleeting satisfactions.

14. I let them go their own way, because I know that even if they turn away from Me today, forget Me and even deny Me, they will soon come to understand the insignificance of the world's riches, titles, pleasures, and honors when reality awakens them from their dream of greatness on earth, when man must face spiritual truth, eternity, and divine justice—from which no one can escape.

15. This is not unknown to anyone, for you all possess a Spirit that, through the gift of intuition, reveals to you the reality of your life—the path laid out for you, and all that you are meant to accomplish upon it. But you are determined to free yourselves from every spiritual commitment in order to feel free and to be Lords of your own lives.

16. Does not the majority of humanity strive to fulfill their religious duties? I tell you, you have created religions to try to escape My Law and to convince yourselves that you are fulfilling it.

17. To this humanity I could apply the same words I spoke to the Jewish people back then, when I showed them that, in order to follow old and already useless traditions, they had forgotten the Law.

18. Everywhere the symbol of Christianity, the cross, is visible. Everywhere I find churches built of stone; the majority of people utter My name; they offer Me homage and perform daily rites in My honor. Yet I find no expression of love in the hearts of people—love being the essence, the beginning, and the ultimate goal of My teaching. Yet all of you believe yourselves to be in the Law and in the truth. Therefore, you complain when I reveal the opposite to you, and when someone points out your errors, you allow anger to take hold of you.

19. Truly, I tell you, Christians: If I were to come into the world as a human being in this day and age, you would be the very ones to drag Me to the cross of a new Calvary if you were to hear the truth on My lips. But I will no longer come to your world as a human being. I have come in the Spirit; you will not see Me with the eyes of your body, but you must hear Me. You wish to encounter Me in order to destroy Me. Yet once you do encounter Me, it will be to worship Me. For whoever speaks to Me spiritually will provide proof that faith has arisen in his heart and has enlightened his mind.

20. Even today, among My new disciples, I still see the weakness of Peter, the doubt of Thomas, and the ambition of Judas; and so it is necessary that I continue to teach you as your Master.

21. On this last commemoration, which I am holding with you today, in this year 1950, remember the day when Jesus, accompanied by His disciples, triumphantly entered the first Jerusalem to fulfill His divine mission on the Cross.

22. Experience these moments spiritually with true devotion—not as a mere commemoration. No—feel that I am giving you My final lessons right now through the messengers of the Third Era. These words will be the bread of eternal life for your soul throughout its entire journey. These instructions will be your shield and your staff. You must make them your own, imprint them on your conscience with the fire of My love, so that later you may imprint them on the hearts of your fellow human beings just as I have given them to you.

23. A large part of humanity celebrates this tradition, and My Spirit makes My love felt by all My children.

24. This is the preparation I give to souls. Once spiritual and human renewal takes place in all people, spiritualization will bear the fruit of brotherhood and love among the nations. Then the bright light of spiritual harmony will radiate from this planet and be seen throughout all the worlds. It will be the dazzlingly white city that My apostle John saw in his ecstasy.

It will no longer be the God-murdering city that raised its Master on a cross to watch Him bleed and die. It will be the renewed city awaiting the coming of its Lord, the Father, who descends from the cross of His martyrdom to live eternally in the hearts of His children.

25. When the Master wept in the Jerusalem of old, it was not because of that people; it was because of the blindness of the people who—though they were so close to the Father—did not recognize Him.

The Master spread His fatherly arms to embrace His children. But the hearts of the children closed off, blinded by their own darkness, and so the Father could not feel the affection of His own. Instead, He received unbelief, mockery, scorn, and death. However, since it was not the earthly city for which Jesus wept, He allowed its destruction to show humanity that what the Father sought—and will always seek—is the spiritual sheep that has strayed into the dark forests of sin.

26. Since I told you in the Second Era, “My kingdom is not of this world”—why, then, did you think that My manifestation as the Holy Spirit would occur once again in the limited form of Jesus? Remember that I said

to the woman from Samaria, “The hour is coming when true worshipers will worship the Father in spirit and in truth.”

27. I have come to you in the Spirit and have fulfilled My promise to you. Yet do not become fanatical about your nation, for it has merely been your refuge in this age, just as any other people on earth could have been. But you, who are destined to hear My Word in this age, are truly the chosen ones to begin building the New Jerusalem through the union of your souls.

28. Today you are still far from seeing the Kingdom of Peace on your world. Free yourselves from all selfishness, and even though you do not enjoy peace in your present human life, you must not cease to strive for it. I have taught you to forget yourselves and to think of others. Why must you always strive only for your own well-being and allow Me to be the only One who cares for all of humanity? There are many of your fellow human beings who lack your words, your prayers, and your love. They lack the wealth of blessings that these revelations bestow—revelations that you have squandered. Cultivate these fields; make them fruitful with your love. If you leave the work unfinished when I call you to the hereafter, do not worry, for physical death will not put an end to the fulfillment of your mission.

29. I am Life; I am eternal; and I have allowed you to dwell with Me so that you may never abandon the work you have begun. Trust in Me, and truly, I tell you, not a single seed will be lost, and your harvest will be complete.

30. Think of the coming generations who will follow you, and sow for them the seed of love; leave behind a recognizable trail of virtue. Do you know for certain that I will not allow you to return in those generations?

Be virtuous in joy and in suffering, in peace and in struggle.

31. Follow My law of justice and love; there is no “impossible” that can prevent you from fulfilling My highest commandments. I do not demand perfect deeds from you, for I still see you struggling for your lives in the stormy ocean of life. There, clinging to the lifeboat of your conscience, you struggle not to perish in the turbulent sea of depravity.

32. The great cataclysms of the soul and the spiritual eclipses caused by the teachings of materialism will prepare the cup of suffering and great events for humanity.

33. Your planet is still not a place of love, virtue, or peace. I send pure souls to your world, and you return them to Me impure, because human life is permeated by sin and depravity.

34. I see virtues as small, scattered lights among the souls that are lashed by the storms of selfishness, vengeance, and hatred. *This* is the fruit that humanity offers Me.

35. Long before your soul would find peace and harmony in this world, your physical form had already enjoyed this bliss.

36. So that humankind might inhabit this planet, I shaped and prepared this Earth with My perfect wisdom and through the forces of nature. But before humankind came to inhabit it, there were primitive beasts that lived upon it.

37. When this world had been transformed into a home full of delights, wonders, and beauties, I offered it to My beloved child, humankind. Thus I allowed you to inhabit the Earth, to live upon it; for to love and understand life also means to love and understand Me. Once love and understanding for all that surrounds you are truly present, then you will have recognized Me and will have found redemption in true knowledge, for I am in all creation.

38. Those who explore nature without love, guided only by the knowledge of human science, deny Me—precisely because they have not known how to see, because they have not truly understood, and even less have they felt or loved.

How many, on the other hand, are there among the humble, among the despised—those who have been humiliated by the pride and ignorance of those who consider themselves scholars among humanity— who have believed without knowing, because the gaze of their faith has beheld the truth directly, and they have understood that this planet has been here for humankind since the beginning—a paradise of grace, harmony, and blessings.

39. You have marveled as you have recognized the perfection of every being, how every creature I have created takes its place on its path, how everything is subject to a commandment, how everything obeys My law. You need not doubt the origin of your nature, for you already trust in the precision and reliability of its law. You have discovered many teachings in life and trust in following its natural laws, which have never failed you.

40. From the earth you have received its blessings. It is for you like a fountain of blessings that has always provided you with sustenance, a paradise full of delights, and at the end of your earthly life, it has opened its bosom to lovingly receive you. But while you found beauty in human life at the beginning of your existence in this world, your soul—even though it is in the Third Era—still struggles to attain peace.

Just as I shook this planet in the beginning through the forces of nature to offer it to you as a paradise full of blessings, so too in this time it will once again be My forces of nature that will shake you. It will be My perfect justice that helps souls attain their freedom.

Likewise, I will make Myself known in the midst of religious communities, sects, and institutions, and I will eliminate the hostilities and feelings of vengeance that have divided people due to a lack of spiritual unity.

41. These events await humanity. Watch and pray, disciples, for many of you will witness these trials. You will see the teachings of materialism become extremely active, as they entangle people and cause them to utter anguished cries of pain.

42. I do not wish to frighten you with this wake-up call, but rather to warn you who are living on earth during this time of trial. All of this must happen so that all souls may attain their salvation.

43. It will be My Divine Spirit that will eradicate the pride of humankind. It will be My wisdom that will reveal the truth to you who have wandered in darkness . It will be the light of the Holy Spirit that will enlighten the souls of humankind in their sciences and guide them onto the path of forgiveness, love, and justice.

44. Once you have passed through these trials of My love, the spiritual and physical renewal of humanity will begin. Then, as people walk the path of virtue and spiritualization, they will be amazed when they realize that this life is the same as the one I have offered them from the very beginning—that nothing in it has changed. They will discover that the planet I have entrusted to them as a temporary home continues to be lavish with blessings—that Mother Earth, as merciful as the Creator of life, continues to offer them her bosom to nourish them with her love. For this is the task the Father has entrusted to her.

The sun, too, will be the same, constantly sending its life-giving warmth as a symbol of the Lord's presence. It will be at that time, O beloved people, that human beings will realize that it was their evil deeds that have made their existence bitter. Therefore, they will become My good workers and prepare themselves to dwell in a harmonious manner in more perfect homes in eternity.

45. Thus do I prepare you, disciples, for the times that await you, in which there will be no hungry among the sated, no ignorant among the learned, nor the powerful among the powerless. You will all be at the Lord's banquet and delight in the eternal concert of His love.

46. In that time, O disciples, the New Jerusalem will be in the hearts of men. You will attain high degrees of spiritualization, and I will send among you not only highly evolved souls to incarnate, so that they may bring you My messages. I will also send you the souls who need your virtue, and who, as they live among you, will purify themselves of their sins. In those times, the opposite of what happens today will occur: today I send you pure souls, and you return them to Me *defiled*.

47. With the meaning of My Word in your hearts, create a sanctuary of spiritualization within your children—not of fanaticism or idolatry. Lead them along the path of My Law. It is not enough simply to do no harm to anyone. While it is true that you should do no evil, it is by doing good that you will please Me.

48. How obvious and simple the truth is! How clear and straightforward spirituality is! And yet—how difficult it is for those who stubbornly remain in the darkness of their fanaticism and traditions to grasp it. Their minds cannot comprehend that there is something more than what they understand; their hearts resist rejecting what for them has been their God and their law: tradition and ritual.

49. Do you think that I despise those who absolutely refuse to recognize My truth? No, My children, My mercy is infinite, and it is precisely to them that I turn to help them leave their prison, so that they may delight in contemplating the light. The trials necessary for their awakening to faith are reserved for them. These will not be trials beyond their strength; they will be lessons wisely adapted to every soul, every life, and every person.

50. From there, from among those darkened minds, from among those hearts sick with religious fanaticism and ignorance, you will see the great and passionate soldiers of truth emerge. For on the day they free themselves from their chains and their darkness and see the light, they will not be able to hold back their jubilation and will cry out at the top of their lungs that I have returned to save the world by lifting it up the ladder of spiritualization to the true Kingdom.

51. To help you in your development, you have had the rally of Elijah, your spiritual guide, the forerunner of the Third Era, who has prepared your soul. Yet he sees with sadness that many have gone astray, and how great, then, is Elijah's pain. He seeks out his sheep together with his spiritual servants along all paths. Which of you will prepare to bring back those who are absent—those who are on the path of suffering?

I will strengthen those who are suffering right now, so that they may not blaspheme, so that they may feel My presence and hasten in this time

to be at the table with the Master and be nourished by the bread and wine that I have prepared with My love.

52. You are the generation that hears My Word in this Third Era, so that your lives may conform to the fulfillment of My Law, and I may reveal Myself through the faculty of reason I have prepared, in order to fulfill My promise of the Second Era.

53. In times past, My apostles felt sorrow when I told them that I would soon leave them, and that thereafter they would be the ones who would have to spread My teaching. Yet I pointed out to them that I would return when the world were at the height of its corruption. Some have not recognized Me, but others will come who—when they receive the essence of My Word—will understand their Master and feel My presence. You will be with Me once more, and I will welcome you with the same love as always, so that you may rest at My breast.

54. I have given you My Instruction so that—by living it—you may make yourselves worthy to enter My Kingdom.

55. Even in the Second Era, I gave you instruction on how to reject temptation—all that which does not belong to you in this world—so that you may be with Me, just as Jesus was in the Father.

56. Prepare yourselves, for you are the disciples who follow in the footsteps of the Master, who is ascending Calvary once more. These final teachings are like the last moments of Jesus' life. For when the year 1950 comes to an end, My Divine "Word" will no longer speak to you through these channels. Today you come rushing here because you do not want to miss a single one of My lessons. You keep them in your hearts because you want to be witnesses to My final words to humanity.

57. You are the same as those who sang "Hosanna" in the Second Era when Jesus entered Jerusalem. Today, as I reveal Myself to you in the Spirit, you no longer spread your cloaks on My path; it is your hearts that you offer to your Lord as a dwelling place. Today your "Hosanna" no longer comes from the depths of your throats; this "Hosanna" springs from your soul as a hymn of humility, love, and knowledge of the Father, as a hymn of faith in this revelation that your Lord has brought to you in the Third Era.

58. Then as now, you are the same as those who followed Me when I entered Jerusalem. The great crowds surrounded Me, captivated by My words of love. Men and women, the elderly, and children shook the city with their shouts of joy, and even the priests and Pharisees, who feared the people might rebel, said to Me, "Master, if You are engaged in the teaching of peace—why do You allow Your followers to cause such a

commotion?" But I answered them: "Truly, I tell you, if these were to be silent, the stones would cry out." For these were moments of jubilation; it was the climax and the glorification of the Messiah among those who hunger and thirst for righteousness—those souls who, for a long time , had awaited the Lord's coming in fulfillment of the prophecies.

59. With that same jubilation and joy, My people also celebrated their deliverance from Egypt. I wanted to make that commemoration of the Passover unforgettable for My people. But truly, I tell you, I was not merely following a tradition when I sacrificed a lamb—no, I offered Myself in Jesus, the sacrificial Lamb, as the way through which all My children would find salvation.

Even in the Third Era, I do not follow tradition. Through My Word, I have allowed you to relive the events of times past. Yet know, disciples, that the Law which I dictated to you on Mount Sinai is present in your conscience. The sacrifice of the Immaculate Lamb, as well as the revelations I have brought you as the Holy Spirit, and the Instructions I will bestow upon you in the times to come—all of this is present in eternity.

60. Later, you will commemorate these events, but your commemoration shall consist of meditation and sincere resolutions to renew yourselves and live out My teaching. You will not celebrate festivals, nor will you hold ceremonies or rites in the belief that you are thereby pleasing Me, while forgetting the Law. You shall not be traditionalists. The spiritualist disciples will always keep the suffering of their Lord in mind, will feel His divine presence, and will teach their fellow human beings while hearing the voice of their Spirit.

61. When the time comes to commemorate the Holy Communion, you shall do so with your prayers; then you will feel that My Divine Spirit is distributing the spiritual bread and the spiritual wine among you. In this way, I will illuminate for you the lessons that you will still regard as shrouded in mystery.

62. Awake, disciples! You have entered a time in which Christian humanity, in its desire to attain the correct interpretation of the earlier revelations, is studying My Word and the prophecies. In some I discover a little light; others have gone astray. In some I see sufficient humility, respect, and love to comprehend the prophecies through study. In others I see pride and vanity, and they explain the meaning of the Scriptures to the people according to their desire for fame. But truly, I tell you, with their errors they have confused humanity.

63. Remember that in the Second Era I told you that I would send you the "Spirit of Truth," the Holy Spirit, and that He would explain to you the

revelations that you could not understand at that time and would give you new Instructions.

64. Here is the Spirit of Truth, the Holy Spirit, speaking to you of the past, the present, and the future.

65. Watch and pray, people, for in prayer you will find the light to better understand My Instructions. This is the bread and the wine—nourish yourselves, disciples, strengthen yourselves, for tomorrow you will have to share this nourishment with humanity.

66. Learn from Me; convey My example and My wisdom, O people, O beloved disciples.

67. You are all laborers in My field—some as "first," and others as "last," but you can all become "first" through your zeal and your spiritualization.

68. In this hour of devotion, in which your soul offers Me its spiritual Hosanna, My Divine Spirit floods you with peace, love, and blessings.

69. Through My blessings, legions of souls who have been purified in the Spiritual Valley receive the light. In this time, they witness the continuation of My work—the establishment of the New Jerusalem in the united souls of humanity.

May My peace be with you!

Instruction 319

1. Welcome back to Me once again. Who is revealing Himself to you at this time? The Father, the Son, or the Holy Spirit? I answer you: Your God is revealing Himself among you. Just as I told you in the Second Era as a human being, “Whoever knows the Son knows the Father,” so I tell you today, since I do not come to you as a human being but in the Spirit: Whoever hears Jesus hears and receives Jehovah, and this is the voice of the Holy Spirit.

Do not see in this three persons or three gods; recognize a single Divine Spirit who, in this time, reveals Himself among you in fullness through this voice, through these words of your Master of all Masters. In doing so, you will encounter the Judge, discover the Father, and feel the essence of the Holy Spirit.

2. In My final rallies through human messengers in the present year of 1950, I will examine the progress of My disciples. I will put them to the test by withholding My Instruction from you. For I wish to show you who has advanced further in My teaching, and who has fallen behind.

I know everything. The lessons and tests I give will serve to ensure that each of you has an inner awareness of your progress, your stagnation, or your regression.

3. I am bringing more and more light into your souls so that, according to My Word, you may remain enlightened and then—as I have already told you—become radiant lighthouses in this sea of passions and storms that make up your world.

4. Those who have great faith in Me humbly prepare their souls to receive within them all that I am imparting at this time. But there are still disciples who open the eyes of their souls wide, for they seek to discover the truth of My presence in the hereafter.

5. Doubt still assails some hearts, and they ask themselves whether it is I or not. Some are still thrown into confusion by some of My words and revelations. Yet I ask you: Why, since you are in the Third Era? Leave doubt to Thomas, for he lived in the Second Era. But remember the lesson I gave him, and all that I manifested in that era to destroy materialism and to dispel the doubts of those people.

But today, in the Third Era, when the instructions and revelations of past eras and of the Third Era are accumulating in your soul and in your heart—why do you still doubt? Why do you ponder deep within whether it is I or not, whether there is truth or deception in this work that you are currently receiving?

I speak in this way only to those who doubt—to those who are inwardly struggling because they find themselves in the final days of My revelation through the human mind. Yet I say to you once again: “Blessed are those who have believed without seeing!”

6. Together with your Master, you reflect on the events that took place during the Second Era. I have taught you that I have left the Instruction I gave you at that time within your souls. Each of My works and My words were acts of eternal life that I gave to you. The blood I shed to mark out the path to your redemption is still fresh and will remain forever in the souls of all My children. For what flowed from My body in that time was a symbol of the life I poured out—of the forgiveness with which I enveloped all sinners—of the light with which I kindled faith in the unbelievers—of the light with which I dispelled all the dark mists of this humanity. This spiritual life is eternal within you—in that blood which will always remain fresh in your soul.

7. When I became human to bring salvation, healing, and light to humankind, I did not come only to them. It was the time determined by My Divine Spirit to set out to all souls, without showing any preference for worlds or levels of development. Therefore, after I had fulfilled My mission as Master among you, My Spirit went to all the abodes inhabited by the souls of the Lord. For although you had the promise of the Messiah, this promise was intended not only for the incarnated souls but also for those who awaited Me in the hereafter—for those who, through atonement, through expiation, and through the gathering of spiritual experience, awaited the day when the Redeemer of all souls would come to open the door.

8. Therefore, it came to pass that—after I had accomplished My work among you and opened the gates of My Kingdom for all My children on earth through My sacrifice of love—I turned to the other souls and granted them freedom as well. Yet I found some clothed in a human “garment,” and others in various “garments.” But truly, I tell you, these “garments” were never of any importance to Me; rather, it was the upward development of the souls. For I come to free them from imperfections and materialism—I come to purify them with My teaching, to give them the white garment that is whiter than the dazzling whiteness of snow, of which I have often spoken to you during this time.

9. Just as I once sought out one group and another in their various realms of life, so have I set out once more to all in the Third Era. Once again, I have revealed Myself to the souls who dwell throughout the entire universe.

I have indeed forged bonds of love and sought the unity of all souls. But I desire that My revelation today be more perfect than that of past times, so that through it you may soon come to Me, and so that through this revelation from Spirit to Spirit, you may receive the Father's inspirations, His commandments, His admonitions, and His justice with greater perfection.

10. As the Holy Spirit, I have dedicated the Third Era to the task of enlightening all souls so that they may never again fall, to saving those who have gone astray, to converting those who are deluded, and to purifying those who have greatly defiled themselves, in order to free them from their chains of shame, disgrace, crime, and remorse— all those who carry within their Spirit the entire history of their transgressions and their violations of My Law.

11. Everything in the universe is wisely ordered. I am speaking at this time to the worlds, to all My children, in the form in which I must reveal Myself to each of them, in order to bring them to perfect dialogue from Spirit to Spirit, to bring them to the perfection that is the goal awaiting all. Are you, perhaps, the most spiritually advanced in the universe? Do not ask to know this, for you could not comprehend it.

12. In the Second Era, I told you, "In the Father's house there are many dwellings." Today I tell you in your own language: In the universe I have created, there are many worlds populated by children of My Divine Spirit. You are all brothers and sisters in Me; you are all like Me; and although you are currently different in your imperfection, in perfection you will all be the same. I am leading you to this perfection, and so that you may attain it, I am preparing you, teaching you, testing you, and working on you. I set you all equally on the path to communion with my Divine Spirit, and I also lead you to communion with one another. When will this communion among souls be perfect? You do not yet know. There will be much talk—many manifestations that will be believed by some and denied by others. But the Spirit will make itself known— —the Spirit will speak; the Spirit will prevail throughout the entire world.

13. Regarding all this, I tell you that it is not a single earthly day, that it is not merely a few hours that I devote to you to penetrate the world of light and the abysses of darkness in search of the souls who await Me. No, people, it is an entire period of time; it is an entire age within eternity that I destined from the very beginning of creation to come to all as the Holy Spirit, revealing Myself at a higher level and with greater perfection in accordance with the progress of souls in the Third Era.

14. Today you do not look beyond your world, so that neither your spirit, nor your gaze, nor your mind can fathom what is not yet appropriate for you—and which you are to receive only with a respectful and obedient attitude—through prayer and spiritual growth, which leads you to Me and to My Spiritual World, which is dedicated to the task of protecting you.

Through this upward development, through the benefit you derive from what I am revealing to you at this time, you will succeed in coming to know what you wish to know today out of curiosity and what you will experience tomorrow out of justice, as recompense, as a reward, O beloved disciples of the Lord!

15. The time is drawing near when I will leave you without this Word. Once you no longer hear it, many will be saddened, coldness will take hold of others, but the rest will remain strong in faith. But if you ask Me today what My divine longing is, I answer you: that you may all be strong in faith, that you may prepare yourselves before I bring this Word to an end among you.

Examine My work, if you will, so that you may be convinced and steadfast, so that doubt may not overtake you later. For doubt will cause you to suffer and stumble, because it will leave you with a deep pain through which your conscience will remind you. Yet I do not want my disciples to carry any reproach in their consciences—I want them to feel only the peace of my Spirit.

16. If this people does not know how to prepare itself, if it does not make use of My final Instructions, it will later miss My Word, and time, trials, misfortunes, and the senseless words of men will plunge it into doubt. Then the disciple will pause on his path and have to ask himself whether what he heard was true or not, and if then only the apparent silence answers his doubts, he will raise his face disrespectfully to say to the Father: “Lord, although You promised to remain with us forever—why do Your children not see You? Why do our ears not hear You? Why do our hearts not feel Yours beating? Why do You not manifest Yourself clearly among us?”

17. And when you see that the teachings of men and the religious institutions rise up in great conflicts and advance along their path by winning “battles,” then you will say: “Where has the Father’s work gone? Why did He remain silent and leave us alone as victims of misfortunes and dangers?”

You will have very great doubts, just as other disciples of Mine have had at other times, and the doubt will grow even greater when you recall

many of My words that, according to the erroneous interpretations, did not come to pass, and you will then say: “Why did His word lack both the effect and the force to leave His people united? Why, with all His force, did He not perform the miracle of uniting this spiritualist people of the Lord into a single heart? Why, during the time He was teaching His disciples, did people not come from all the nations of the world to hear Him? Why did peace not come among people when He descended with force through His Universal Ray? Why was His departure so sorrowful? Why did He depart from us in silence, without having been heard or glorified by all of humanity?”

All of this will torment your heart in the fire of doubt, but I do not want this to happen. I want your soul, freed from all doubts and uncertainties, to ask nothing of the Father that would mean materialization for His Divine Spirit. I do not want you, according to My Word, to demand that I become human, limit Myself, or take on the form of Jesus as a human being.

18. I want your soul to truly follow Me—not merely out of a desire to feel Me, not because of the intensity of your soul’s need to see and hear Me, but so that you may feel Me through sincerity and see Me in the serenity of your soul through the faith of your being. For then you will behold Me as greater, more perfect, and unchanging.

19. Remember that in that Second Age, people felt deceived. They expected a Messiah full of earthly force to free Israel from the bondage of men. They expected a warlike prince, a Lord over armies, peoples, and earthly lands.

But when they heard the words of that meek and humble Master, who spoke only of the works of His Father, and who promised them a kingdom better than the kingdoms of the earth, who proclaimed the spiritual victory of His teaching, who promised them justice for those who shed tears—for the spiritually poor, for the sick, for the humiliated, for the slaves— then those who had been expecting the imminent arrival of their earthly liberation and the glorification of that Lord felt deceived—they who longed to see Him seated on a throne in this world and to behold a scepter of justice in His right hand, to judge the nations and subdue the great kingdoms of this world.

20. When the night of the Master’s arrest came, their hearts were shaken by such great meekness—because the Lord offered no resistance, because He did not crush His own enemies with His force, because He allowed Himself to be led like a gentle lamb to the place of the skull. And when His apostles saw the mockery and scorn from that crowd, even they

withdrew, confused and suspicious. And they asked themselves, “Why have events unfolded in this way?” They felt great love for their Master and made Jesus’ pain their own, yet they had not yet awakened spiritually, and their spiritual eyes had not yet opened to the light of truth. And when they saw Him there at Golgotha and witnessed His death on that shameful cross, and they saw that His blood flowed down just like that of any other human being, doubt took hold of their hearts.

21. How could they go about continuing their Master’s work? How could they carry on that model of redemption? Yet the Master had passed through death to rise above all creation, full of glory and life. He looked upon His own and suffered because of His disciples’ doubt, and as further proof of His infinite love, after His resurrection He allowed Himself to be seen by the women who loved Him unwaveringly and followed Him, according to *their* testimony, so that they might bear witness to His disciples of what they had seen and heard. Yet despite that testimony, they doubted. It was necessary for the Master to manifest Himself, to dispel the darkness of doubt, and to kindle light in all those hearts. But there was still *the* disciple who doubted the most—Thomas, who had said, that only if he could touch his Master’s wounds with his own fingers would he believe that He had risen. And so the Master had to convince him as well of His resurrection.

22. When the Master found His disciples alone and agitated—for some believed in the Master’s resurrection while Thomas doubted—the Lord appeared among them and said, “My peace be with you!” He called Thomas to Him, showed him His wounds, and said to him, “Put your fingers here, Thomas, and do not doubt, for it is truly I.”

But Thomas, who at that moment regretted his doubt, cried out—conquered by his unbelief—“My Lord!” Yet I said to him, “Because you have seen Me, you have believed. Blessed are those who believe without seeing.”

23. Do you wish to carry this loving rebuke from Jesus, the Master, with you forever in your spirit? And that I say to you once again: “You have believed because you have seen”? No, disciples of the “Holy Spirit”—no, disciples of the Third Era! Have no doubt within you; dispel it now; behold Me in the Spirit; behold Me in My truth and in My essence, so that later, when these rallies are no longer with you, you may be able to see Me through love and faith with the spiritual gaze, which is pure and free from doubt and blemish.

24. To set about fulfilling your mission, do not wait until I can only tell you through the seers: “Arise and do your duty; do not expect Me to

become human once more in order to find faith." This happened in the Second Era because it was so necessary. For the Master could no longer demand this of His disciples at that time, when humanity was beginning to penetrate with its Spirit into the unfathomable realm of the beyond.

You, however—who are those living today and those from that time, who have developed spiritually to a high degree, whom I have often tested, and to whom I have often spoken through the human mind to bring you the truth and reveal great truths to you— could you doubt, could you fall into materialism, could you let the love in your hearts grow cold and allow your souls to stray from the path according to My Word? No, disciples, I am speaking to you now and will continue to prepare you often through My Word, so that in your souls there may be only light, strength, determination, and indestructible zeal of faith in the face of all trials.

25. When I revealed Myself spiritually to My disciples of the Second Era, they felt true love in their souls. At that time, they united in an embrace of brotherhood and spiritual strength to continue their Master's " " work. For after they had dispelled their doubts, they said, filled with spiritual joy: "Indeed—we have truly been with the Messiah, with the Son of God; we truly lived with the Savior of the world; He has not deceived us." He is life, He is the Redeemer, He is the truth; His kingdom is not of this world; His home is the Eternal Kingdom, from where He looks upon us today, speaks to us, and reveals Himself to us. He has promised us to be with us forever. And indeed, we are united; let us love one another, and let us bear witness to Him before all the peoples of the earth."

26. Do you know whether, according to what has happened, true unity will also come among you—when you feel the absence of My Word in the depths of your hearts and souls, when My Spiritual World likewise no longer allows its Word to resound among you through the bearers of gifts? Then the congregations will seek one another out, and those who have remained distant and acted according to their own discretion will seek out their brothers and sisters, providing for one another's warmth and presence, as well as counsel and help. They will long for My Word, and some will seek the healing balm in the company of others, and I will come again to make Myself known.

27. Yes, My people, and I will speak close to your spiritual ear, and you will all see Me, and these clear manifestations that I give you—of which you do not yet know today how they will come to pass—will come in a definite and clear manner to set you on the right path. They will be your

shield, your incentive, so that you may never believe that you are walking alone.

I will surprise you on your paths, as you fulfill your spiritual mission, as you carry out your earthly duties, and even in your failings. I will choose the right moment to make Myself felt on the path of each of My disciples. I will be present and tangible in your gatherings, and you will feel My warmth, the breath of My Spirit, and receive My inspiration.

28. I want you, just as you believe in Me more and more, to also have faith in one another—that no false testimony may arise among you—that no lie may come from your lips to make yourselves great or famous among the people or humanity. Woe to the one who lies! Woe to the one who should say, "I have seen the Master," without having seen Him! Woe to the one who should say, "I have received this message from the Lord," without having received it! For then my inspiration will be withdrawn from him, and he will regain it only by purifying himself of his blemishes.

Do not misuse my name; do not use my work to lie; do not abuse my Spirit or my work to cover up your deceit.

29. I want you to speak only the truth; I want you to accept it—and not to lie—if you never receive any inspiration or revelation from Me, for then no one will be able to accuse you. Yet I ask you: Who could it be who receives nothing from Me? Who could it be who does not rejoice in My inspiration, who does not receive My instructions and feel My revelations? I will not withdraw in the face of your transgressions. I will always be with you; I will leave you transformed into prophets—but as prophets of the truth, not as false prophets who go out into the streets and boast of their prophecies.

30. In the early days, My prophets went out into the streets and proclaimed the message of the Lord. But how much humility, how much strength, and how much faith there was in them!

Times have changed, and today you cannot go out onto the streets, the country roads, or the marketplaces of the people and shout out My messages at the top of your lungs. Today you must know when the moment has come in which you must speak, act, or pray. If you prepare yourselves in this way, My people will not doubt your own testimonies.

31. When you are on the verge of a trial, when My justice is about to make itself felt among the peoples of the earth and also among you—when it is My will to reveal some event to you, I will choose one of you to warn you and to announce to you what is to come. I will choose two or three, or as many as necessary, to confirm that message. Do not doubt,

however, for by doing so you would be demanding an even greater manifestation from the Father.

Do you not know that the Master told you in this Third Era: "The time of blessings has come to an end"? If you then say, "Yes, Father, the material blessings have come to an end, but You have promised us spiritual blessings." To that I reply: "Yes, my children—but if you demand that the Master become human, then this desire of yours belongs to the earthly blessings, and that time is now over."

32. Therefore, I have freed you from many traditions, because you would desecrate and debase the manner of worship revealed to your Spirit by the Father—a form of veneration shrouded in grace and perfection. You would let it degenerate into rites, ceremonies, and worldly festivals, and become increasingly preoccupied with outward worship and the observance of traditions instead of fulfilling the Law and the teaching. That is why, to the chagrin of some and the joy of others, I have freed you in this age from many traditions and religious practices to which your soul was bound.

33. Now, according to your progress, you are discovering the true temple, and you find this temple both within yourselves and in the external world, in the infinity of the universe.

Today you realize that the true altar is in your heart, that faith is the lamp you are to light for Me, that the flowers and offerings are to be your works and your merits—that you yourselves are the image of your Lord, and that you can behold Me through yourselves.

Today you recognize that the source of grace is my Divine Spirit—an inexhaustible source of perfection and blessings— that I am the Work, because my own Work is within Me and it is infinite and universal—that I am the Shepherd of all souls who follow Me in glorious numbers, and that ultimately all will reach the one fold, which is perfect peace, which is the eternal home of souls in the high Hereafter, and that the Father's house is everywhere, and you have never left this house.

34. In this way, your soul will spread its wings and, through space, behold infinity; through time, eternity; and through "the Way," the perfect and luminous path that leads you to the Father. Then you will have forgotten the traditions that were obstacles and pitfalls and left them behind on the path—the routine that was merely the wall that had held your soul back, and the images—objects of fanaticism—will be left behind, and your soul will move toward its spiritual future swiftly and freely, full of fervor, joy, hope, and faith.

35. Everything that the soul regarded as a staff to keep itself upright, to lean on, to believe, and to love Me will continue to be at its disposal, so that it may behold Me with its spiritual gaze and trust in the Eternal and the Truth, which I have revealed in abundance among you in this time. Through the preparation of some, I overcome the imperfections of others. Through your desire for progress, for drawing closer to Me, for spiritual growth, for an ideal, and for understanding My divine work, I come and reveal Myself; I pour Myself out among you as wisdom and as light.

36. The Blood of Jesus, transformed into the Light of Redemption, penetrated all souls as salvation and continues to do so. Eternally, My Spirit bestows salvation and light; ceaselessly, I allow the rays of My light to penetrate where it is dark; unceasingly, My Divine Spirit pours out—not as human blood, but as the power of redemption, as spiritual life—upon all My children.

37. Your future awaits you; these times are drawing nearer and coming toward you, and with these times will come the people, the multitudes who are eager for spiritual knowledge—and also to dispel their doubts and find a door to light and peace for their souls.

38. People will come, and among them "Thomas," represented by science and materialism, with watchful eyes, seeking to investigate; and not only with his eyes, but also with the fingers of his hand, to feel and touch, for only in this way can he believe in My presence and in the spiritual events that will occur one after another among humanity—events of which people must bear witness so that the "Thomas of the Third Era," in his doubt and materialism, may be overcome by My love.

39. Prepare yourselves so that you may be apostles of the faith, so that you may be fervent disciples who bear witness not only with words but also with deeds. In this way, your examples will overcome the hardness of people's hearts. I will perform miracles and provide evidence that will truly enlighten the unbelief of those who come to you.

40. I ask nothing impossible of you; these will not be difficult tasks for you to accomplish. Your preparation, your prayer, and your faith will be enough for Me, and I will do the rest, O my beloved children!

41. Everything you are unable to do—every difficulty you encounter—you should leave to Me, and I will make everything possible. Then people will witness that what is impossible for human beings becomes a reality through your mediation. They will not be able to attribute these miracles to human beings— —and in their amazement, they will have to turn to the hereafter to contemplate a supreme and sublime force.

42. I will reveal Myself in glory to destroy the sin of mankind. Before human force, I will reveal Myself as wisdom and divine science. I will also put the materialism of human science to shame. For all religious communities and human institutions, I will come as the Savior—as I have announced. In the fields of discord and battle, I will be present with My invisible weapons of peace, with My double-edged sword, to destroy every sin and corruption.

43. I have come as the Great Warrior, just as people wish to see Me and as many who inhabit the earth expect Me to be. As a Warrior, I have come in truth and in Spirit. My war began long ago, and yet it has barely begun: the hardest, the most terrible part of this battle is yet to come, and you—whom I am currently training as soldiers—will go forth into this battle.

You know, however, that My war does not consist of injustice, but rather of justice against human injustice. My love will eradicate human hypocrisy, selfishness, and wickedness. My peace will eliminate everything that carries within it a seed and a foundation of hatred and discord. What, then, will my invisible sword—which I place in your hands—spare? The lives of my children, their sensitivity, and their virtue. Everything else will fall.

44. When I see a spark of love for Me, an atom of truthfulness, a little love or compassion for others, all of this will be spared by My weapon.

Therefore, you can now understand that this battle will be very great among you. Yet it does not take place only among human beings; this struggle is universal. According to this battle, all souls will have taken a step toward true life—a step toward progress, a firm step toward Me, in truth and in Spirit.

45. Do you not feel how spiritual life in your surroundings is in turmoil? Do you not feel that the roar of this great battle can be heard within your soul? Even in the moment of your deep sleep, your soul wrestles and fights, freeing itself and working toward the mission I have assigned to it.

46. These are the great battles that My disciple John beheld through his prophetic gift. He saw the armies, which are the very same ones that are now in the thick of battle.

47. The fiercest part of the battle has not yet come, and that is why I instruct you ceaselessly, so that I may leave you transformed into courageous soldiers of My teaching, of My law—that law which tells its soldiers, “Love one another!”

48. This is what the Great Warrior, the Prince of Hosts, says to you, O beloved people, in the Third Era. Rise up with this sword of love, take it

up, draw it from its sheath, and vanquish all hatred and all evil that exists within humanity.

49. You know that from My “High Throne” I envelop the universe in My peace and My blessings.

50. Everything is blessed by Me at every hour, in every moment. No curse or condemnation for My children comes from Me, nor *will* it ever come. Therefore, without distinguishing between the righteous and the sinners, I let My blessing, My kiss of love, and My peace descend upon *all*.

May My peace be with you!

Instruction 320

1. Blessed is the human race, for it has had the incarnate presence of its Lord. Happy is the human race, for it has received that inheritance of love.

2. My presence in the world through Jesus took place in the land of Palestine; my ministry lasted only three years; there were only a few villages that I visited; and the crowd that accompanied Me to Golgotha was not very large. Nevertheless, that Word which came from the lips of Jesus has reached humanity throughout the ages.

It was not necessary to travel to all the lands of that time according to the search for disciples, because I knew that my word, like a seed, would soon be carried out of that land to spread among all the peoples of the globe.

Those who heard Jesus and witnessed His “death” were there on behalf of all the generations that would follow. For the essence of My teaching and the love with which that blood was shed were intended for everyone.

3. Do not condemn that people because they did not recognize Jesus as the Messiah and because they sacrificed Him. Do not be outraged at the thought that the One they mocked was God Himself. Truly, I tell you, I alone am the Judge.

Many of those who unjustly condemn that people and do not forgive them for having sacrificed the Master carry a heaviness in their hearts without realizing it, because they have taken a place that does not belong to them.

4. Just as I, hanging on the cross as I was dying, cried out in the face of a crowd that revelled in my suffering, “My Father, forgive them, for they know not what they do,” so the same words were prepared to be repeated by Me to you every day. For although you have known My name from birth, and you have My instruction, My commandments, and My laws within your Spirit, you do not cease to hurl insults at Me and to mock My principles.

5. You have lived through three eras of spiritual revelations, yet humanity has still not built the temple I expect. Nevertheless—in this Third Era, people will erect the Holy of Holies in the depths of their hearts, where the Ark will be—which is the soul that preserves within itself the Tablets of the Law, which are in your Spirit.

6. The moral and spiritual transformation of humanity seems impossible to you because you have strayed far from the principles that were revealed to you. You cannot imagine a world—much less believe in one—where love reigns, peace prevails, and justice exists.

7. I tell you that you cannot believe in all this because you have not wished to explore the meaning of my Word or of my works. If you were to devote a little of your time to spiritual contemplation, you would receive great inspiration and attain wisdom.

8. Who among the people 2,000 years ago had any conception of the present world that you have created through the power of your intelligence? No one. That is why many of the ancient prophecies that foretold today's world were not believed.

9. I prophetically announce to you a new world and a spiritualized humanity, yet when this word becomes known, it will once again not be believed.

10. Generation after generation will pass; the arrogance of humankind will unleash storms and floods, epidemics and plagues, and the cries of distress from humanity will shake the cosmos. Yet according to all this, the new inhabitants of the earth will begin a life of self-reflection and spiritualization, drawing upon the immeasurable treasure of experience bequeathed to them by past generations, and the divine seed will begin to sprout.

11. The divine seed exists in every soul, for it has sprung from Me, and just as your children inherit the traits or character of their parents, so will souls eventually reveal what they have inherited from their Heavenly Father: love.

12. Remember that day when, out of love for you, I died on the cross as a human being. Remember My Passion—yes, but do not do so in the traditional way to which you have become accustomed over the centuries—an external and sensory way that has left no seed in your soul because you have not delved into its meaning and significance.

13. I see that, in order to move your hearts, you dramatize My death through bloody reenactments and images; that you weep and wear mourning clothes as if a human being had just died; and that, year after year, you offer your condolences to the Mother without being aware of what you are doing.

14. Why offer condolences to Mary, even though she has lost no one, since He who died on the cross rose to eternal life? Why shed tears for Me, since I am beyond pain and death?

15. Truly, I tell you, you would do better to shed tears for yourselves and to feel sorrow for your sins, and to carry grief in your hearts for so many virtues and noble feelings that have died within you.

16. I want you, without waiting for anniversaries, dates, or traditional days of remembrance, to come together in gatherings or within your

families and, by reviewing once more those examples and works that I presented to you during the Second Era, to gather in a state of spiritualization and devotion to reflect on and interpret My Word. For then you would truly benefit your souls, because you would discover the meaning or the essence of My works and My words.

17. Do not try to feel pity for Me, for there is nothing in Me that could cause people to feel regret. Instead, let yourselves be inspired by the love I have shown you throughout your entire lives, and direct that compassion, that regret for having offended, and that remorse toward your neighbors, among whom there are thousands who are worthy of every compassion and sympathy: some because they suffer greatly; others because they have plunged into the mire of vice; still others because they do not know the light of truth; and still others because they live without love, or because they hunger and thirst for justice and peace.

18. Feel genuine compassion and mercy for them; weep and pray for them. But above all, do something that eases their pain or improves their lives. Then you will truly be on the path to grasping My teaching, understanding My sacrificial death, and correctly interpreting My will.

19. Love for one another will be the only way to obey My Word and to please My Spirit.

20. I said on the cross through Jesus: “Father, forgive them, for they know not what they do!”

After many centuries, I can say to this humanity once again that it still does not know what it is doing. For it often distorts the meaning of the Law or the teaching that I have revealed to it, and violates both, believing that it is honoring and fulfilling them.

21. If you were to understand and feel My Instruction, love would flow through your veins—love for your fellow human beings, who are a part of Me. But you are far from loving one another, and you provide evidence of this in nearly all your deeds.

22. Remember in your commemorations that I, the Divine Master, out of love for you left the Spiritual Realm and became human to dwell among people— that I left My Kingdom to reveal Myself in your world as a human being in the service of the needy—that the Father of all creation, being in Christ, came to you to be the most humble and to devote His entire life to you.

23. My teaching held that the more one possesses, the more one must give, and that the greater one is, the more humble one must be.

24. Who are those who take Me as their example in this time? Who are capable of stepping down from a throne or a seat of honor to dwell among

the poor and the needy and to give them life? I do not find them, even though your world is so vast and humanity so numerous.

25. When such examples are found in abundance on earth, then you will be able to say that you have taken My word and My examples to heart, that you are living them.

26. From generation to generation and from one age to the next, people have strayed further and further from the divine laws, resulting in spiritual regression.

27. If you pause for a moment to contemplate your world, to view it through reason, as if you were standing on the summit of a mountain and looking down upon a city, you would observe that human beings have developed their passions and their intelligence and have always directed them toward earthly goals.

28. If you examine yourselves and reflect, you will discover that nowhere is there a sign of true spiritualization—something that proves that a being of light dwells within human beings.

29. When you descend from this mountain of contemplation, you will do so with a heavy heart—with the realization that you have strayed far from the divine laws that govern spiritual life.

30. On your way, you will encounter the small, lower beings: a bee, an ant, a worm, and you will say, “Father, why do You not allow these beings, who are lower than us, to sin , yet You do allow Your spiritual children, such as we are, to sin?” Oh, you little ones, who dare to ask your Lord such nonsensical questions!

31. I have already caught you envying these creatures for the carefree ease and peace in which they live. I have already seen you envy the birds for the joy in their nests, which they have made into a home, and I have heard your hearts say to yourselves, “Perhaps these beings deserve greater blessings than the children of God?”

Now I tell you that you ask yourselves such questions and torment yourselves because you do not know how to study My Instruction until you find the truth.

32. Why do you not see that these creatures have only one home, which is the earth, and that it is just that they should have their heaven and their delight upon it? Do you not realize that I cause them to follow a force, which is the law of nature? Since they live within the law, they must enjoy all that the law contains—which is love, peace, well-being, joy, activity, and life.

33. You humans have the opportunity to come to know something that lies beyond earthly nature, and that is spiritual life. For this purpose, the

path leading to your Father's Kingdom has been revealed to you. But I have left you the freedom to take this path or not—to ascend or descend, to draw near or to distance yourselves. For this is the way to earn true merit before the Father and, at the same time, to prove your love to Him.

34. The irrational being is guided by instinct, which is its inner voice, its master, its guide. It is like a light that comes from its mother, Nature, and illuminates the path it must travel in its life—a path, too, fraught with dangers and risks. You humans are guided by the soul; you souls are led by the Spirit, which is the light that the Divine Spirit has placed within His spiritual children.

35. The destiny of the children of nature is on Earth; it begins here and ends here. The destiny of the soul, on the other hand, begins with Me and will never end. For when it rises above earthly life, when it transcends the worlds of perfection and enters eternity, it will journey from one home to another, discovering new worlds full of wisdom along the way, becoming ever more blissful, loving ever more deeply.

36. Do not cease to reflect on your destiny, nor fail to observe your brothers and sisters who are less advanced, for in them you will discover an infinite number of examples of wisdom that—when applied to your own lives—will enable you to reap good fruit.

37. Take as your example the harmony with which every species lives, and the activity of those who are diligent. Take to heart the examples of loyalty and gratitude. These are examples that contain divine wisdom, for they originate from My creatures, who likewise sprang from Me, so that they may surround and accompany you in your world, so that they may share in what I have placed upon the earth, and so that in them you may discover the voice that tells you that if you fulfill the Divine Law to the letter and allow yourselves to be guided by the voice of conscience, just as *they* are guided by instinct, you will come to know harmony, you will experience peace, and it will lead you to the increase of your blessings, to abundance, and to spiritual and human progress.

38. Do you believe that one who reflects deeply on all this would then be capable of fomenting a war? Do you believe that one who has clearly heard the voice of his conscience would set out to humiliate his own neighbors? No, beloved people. Come to the conclusion, then, that you must reflect on My revelations, and that the world, too, must reflect, so that the soul may be uplifted by these contemplations, the mind may be filled with wonder, and humanity—in a word—may truly hear and follow the voice of conscience.

39. Reflect on today's teaching and teach others to reflect on it. It is a message that you must convey to the hearts of your fellow human beings with the same warmth with which I have given it to you. For you have a mission to fulfill, and that is why I have come at this time to bring you My Word. Yet for this rally, I have not made use of those who have rigorously trained their minds in the scholarship of this world, but rather of those who, in their simplicity, have been like My disciples of the Second Era.

40. Show My work without fear, for it must enlighten the world at all times.

41. Train yourselves so that My Word may remain written in your hearts, so that you may be like your Master, so that, because you are humble, you may be My true disciples. Bring the truth, so that through it all of humanity may be enlightened.

42. Practice the virtues and unite as one disciple. From this book, all will take away the Instruction, and thus "the last shall be first."

43. Beloved people: With what reverence have you received this Word, which provides you with Instruction and foretells the events that you will soon see come to pass among you.

44. Humanity will take great strides toward spiritualization; its Spirit will transcend human limitations and be able to reach higher realms of existence in order to connect with its brothers and receive the light they have to offer. He will also be able to descend to the planes of existence where beings of a lower level of development—beings who have fallen behind—reside, in order to help them leave their miserable existence behind and elevate them to a better plane of life. The ladder of stages along which the soul ascends toward perfection is very long; on it you will encounter beings at an infinite number of different stages of development, and you will offer them something of what you possess, and they, in turn, will bestow upon you some of their spiritual wealth.

45. Then you will discover that this is not the only world striving for its betterment. You will learn that on all planets the soul develops, that it stirs and grows on all of them in fulfillment of its destiny, and I want you to prepare yourselves so that you may form a covenant with all your brothers, that you may share with them that sacred desire to recognize, love, and support one another. Do so in My name and in unconditional obedience, through your thoughts. As you begin this practice, you will understand their requests, their teachings, and their blessings according to how long you have practiced.

46. I long for you to be in harmony with your brothers on this planet and beyond it, which is currently your home. Forge bonds of friendship,

ask for help when you need it, and also rush to the aid of those who ask you for what you possess.

47. How deeply do the beings who are destined in this time to lead you to the realization of My return love and protect you, and how beneficently do they influence this humanity! I alone see this constant effort and know their merits. I bless them, for their work is great. If you could penetrate into your spiritual life, you would see it filled with care and miracles, which you owe to your spiritual benefactors. They work in various missions throughout your world, without you even suspecting their goodness and their efforts. I tell you only that they are constantly striving to restore order and justice to human life.

48. Help them in their difficult mission, understand their love and selflessness, and become their co-workers in this great work!

49. Not only in this time, but ever since the first human inhabited the earth, the spirit world has been sent and has made itself known, sharing in your sufferings and your joys. I have ordained it this way so that you may not feel abandoned or distant from your spiritual brothers and sisters. Once you return to simplicity, once you are in contact with these beings and see them around you, you will recognize their work and bless them. And when you leave the earth to embark on the journey to your next home, you will be reunited with those who were the guardians of your life. But according to what you have come to know of the virtue of your spiritual brothers and sisters—will you not then be for your younger brothers and sisters what your guardian angels are for you?

50. I am now revealing to you what was hidden from your worldly understanding, for I do not want you to remain ignorant of what is fundamental to your life: the immortality of your soul, its ever-ascending path, and its ultimate destination in Me.

51. Travel the path step by step; live on earth, but always look up toward heaven. Remember that from the moment you began your journey, you have been living eternal life, and that every trial you undergo brings you closer to Me, and that every stretch of the journey you complete shortens the time of your return.

52. You have glimpsed the first lights of this era of spiritualization, but you will not see its full unfolding from this world. It will be your descendants who will continue your work. Yet I will grant you the privilege of continuing to tend to your seed, just as I have allowed the souls of those who were your parents to continue working toward the fulfillment of your mission.

53. Work for the good of this world; bring My Word to people's hearts. Often you will find no response from some, but with others you will find an echo, and to them you shall impart in abundance this Instruction that I have given you, so that you may convey it to all your fellow human beings.

54. Today you have My Word, which reveals the same and only essence that I have imparted to you throughout the ages: love. The principles upon which My Law and My teaching are founded are unchanging and eternal.

55. Today I come in the Spirit to reveal My truth and My presence through the Divine Light, just as I, in that Second Era, made My "Word" become flesh in Jesus to reveal My truth to you through the Word and to seal it with blood. It was necessary to come to humanity, to live among them, to allow Myself to be seen and felt as they see and feel, in order to give them proof of the infinite love that My Spirit feels for humanity.

56. I, Christ, revealed through the man Jesus the Father's glory, His wisdom, and His force. That force was used to perform miracles for the benefit of those who needed faith in their Spirit, light in their mind, and peace in their heart. That force, which is the very force of love itself, was poured out upon the afflicted to devote Myself entirely to them—to the extent that I did not use it for My own body, which likewise needed it at the hour of death.

57. I did not wish to make use of My force to avoid the piercing pain in My body. For when I became human, it was with the intention of suffering for your sake and of giving you tangible divine and human proof of My infinite love and compassion for the immature, the afflicted, and the sinners.

58. All the force that I revealed to others—whether by healing a leper, restoring sight to the blind, and restoring mobility to the lame, or by converting sinners and raising the dead— all the authority I revealed before the crowds to give them proof of My truth—by demonstrating My force over the natural realms and My force over life and death—I chose not to use for My own sake, thereby allowing My body to endure that Passion and suffer that pain. True, My force could have spared My body every pain, but what merit would I then have had in your eyes? What example, comprehensible to human beings, would I have left behind if I had made use of my force to spare Myself the pain? It was necessary for Me, in those moments, to divest Myself of My force, to reject that divine strength, in order to feel and experience the pain of the flesh, the sorrow in the face of ingratitude, the loneliness, the agony of death, and death itself.

59. Therefore, in the hour of His death, Jesus' lips cried out for help, for His pain was real. But it was not only the physical pain that overwhelmed Jesus' feverish and exhausted body—it was also the spiritual sensation of a God who, through that body, was tormented and made a mockery of by His blind, ungrateful, and arrogant children, for whom He shed that blood.

60. Jesus was strong through the Spirit that animated Him—which was the Divine Spirit—and could have been insensitive to pain and invincible against the attacks of His persecutors; but it was necessary for Him to shed tears, to feel, to fall to the ground again and again before the eyes of the crowd, for the strength of His body to be exhausted, and for Him to die after His body had lost its last drop of blood.

61. Thus was My mission on earth fulfilled; thus ended the life on earth of the One whom the people had proclaimed King just a few days earlier, when He entered Jerusalem.

62. Those who had received Me were the same ones who accompanied Me to Golgotha, and many who had sung, "Hosanna! Hosanna!" later cried out, "Crucify him! Crucify him!" But many who had received Me into their hearts, prepared with love and faith, also faithfully followed Me until the very last moment and let their tears fall upon the trail of blood that the Master left behind.

63. To those who saw Me through the light of their souls, I was God Himself made flesh. To those who saw Me only through their senses, I was not the Truth, for My death as a human being confused them and made them feel deceived. It was these people who mocked Me, calling themselves liars as they recalled the emphatic way in which Jesus had promised them a kingdom full of joy. But now that they saw Him bent under the weight of the cross and then nailed to a shameful cross, they could only laugh and shout that Jesus was a false prophet who did not deserve to live.

64. They were poor, ignorant rationalists, poor materialistic souls who were ensnared by their own speculations: "If He is the Son of God—why then has He not been saved from the hands of His oppressors and executioners? If there is force in his voice and in his right hand—why then did he cry out on the cross that he had been forsaken? If he is the life that raises the dead—why then did he die at the hands of insignificant people?"

65. The time had not yet come for the light to reach the souls of those creatures. They had to continue wandering the paths of life in order to learn to understand the divine truth of My suffering and My death. Those, on the other hand, who loved Me with all their souls did not have a single

moment of dismay or doubt, and the more they saw their Lord suffering, the greater was their admiration in the face of those proofs of infinite love, most perfect justice, and wisdom.

66. Even the thief Dimas, of whom everyone would have said that he possessed a heart full of darkness—unable to discover even a speck of My truth—was able to recognize My divinity precisely where others no longer recognized it: on the cross. He was able to recognize My light; he could discover My love; he saw the humility of Jesus and the blindness of the world; and since he had suffered greatly on earth, had been condemned, and had come to know the scaffold of blood, he understood Me and said to himself in his heart: "It is right that I should die on a cross as a thief and a criminal. But why are you handing this cup to the Master—this man from whom you have received nothing but kindness?" And when he saw the patience and humility with which the righteous Jesus wrestled with death, he could not contain himself and cried out: "Lord, remember me when You come into Your kingdom!"

67. Yes, dear Dimas, you were with Me in the paradise of light and spiritual peace, where I carried your soul as a reward for your faith. Who could have told those who doubted that a God dwelt within Jesus—dying and bleeding as He was—that a spirit of light was hidden within the thief who lay on His right hand, struggling with death? Time passed, and when inner peace returned, many of those who had rejected and mocked Me entered into the light of My truth, which is why their repentance was great and their love in following Me was indestructible.

68. From the cross, I bequeathed to the world the Book of Life and spiritual wisdom—a book that was to be interpreted and understood by humankind over the course of centuries, ages, and epochs. That is why I said to Mary, who was shaken by grief at the foot of the cross: "Woman, this is your son," as I pointed with my gaze to John, who at that moment embodied humanity—but humanity transformed into a good disciple of Christ, spiritualized humanity.

69. I also turned to John with the words: "Son, this is your mother"—words that I will now explain to you.

70. Mary embodied purity, obedience, faith, tenderness, and humility. Each of these virtues is a rung on the ladder by which I descended into the world to become human in the womb of that holy and pure woman.

71. That tenderness, that purity, and that love are the divine womb in which the seed of life is fertilized.

72. That ladder down which I descended to you to become human and dwell among My children is the same one I offer to you, so that you may

ascend it to Me, transforming yourselves from human beings into spirits of light.

73. Mary is the ladder; Mary is the maternal womb. Turn to her, and you will encounter Me.

May My peace be with you!

Instruction 321

1. Be blessed, disciples, for you are using your good will to interpret My Word. In this way, you will be able to develop the gifts you possess and apply them for the benefit of your fellow human beings.

2. You are now in a time when people feel unease about the eternal, about that life that lies beyond fleeting human existence. Yet you, who have been My disciples during this time, should always be aware that the key that opens the door to spiritual wisdom is love.

3. Throughout my instructions, I have explained to you how this life on Earth serves the soul as a school, an experience, a test, and a means of development; yet the soul will not attain the highest knowledge of spiritual life until it has left the earthly body and finds itself in the infinite "Valley," beyond the earthly realm.

4. Marvel at the simplicity of my teaching, which can be applied to every activity and every field, for its light illuminates and enlivens the entire universe. When its essence pours into your mind, it reveals to people the way to improve themselves until they attain spiritual perfection. This essence is the Good that exists in your God as an inexhaustible source of inspiration in your lives.

5. My teaching is simple and therefore within the grasp of human beings; it is understandable to all, since you all possess Spirit. Wherever complexity, mystification, or materialism plays a role, there is not My truth, which is light.

6. Strive according to simplicity, love humility, and then the secrets and even the most impenetrable mysteries will appear to your mind like the pages of a book that clearly sets forth its entire contents.

When I speak to you of mysteries and secrets that people have been unable or unwilling to unravel, I am referring to all that I have in store for the understanding of My children in My secret treasury. I am not speaking of what you will never need to know, for that is the sole responsibility of your Father.

7. In the Second Era, I gave you an Instruction through which I made it clear to people that they do not consist solely of matter, but that within each of them dwells a being whose life is higher than the human one, and whose home is not forever in this world, but in a realm infinitely higher than that of the Earth. That teaching, though profound and reaching into eternity, was nevertheless expressed in a plain and simple form so that all people might understand it, since all had a right to know it.

8. This teaching was the preparation for humanity to enter fully into the spiritual realm in this Third Era. For today, as I once again take on human

form to make Myself audible to humanity, I have come to them to expand upon that lesson, to unfold it, and to explain it, because I see that humanity is now capable of understanding the meaning of all that was initially a promise.

9. I will gather all people and all nations around My new message; I will call them as the shepherd calls his sheep, and I will provide them with the peace of a stable where they may find refuge from harsh weather and storms.

10. You will yet witness how many, though they seemingly lack even the slightest trace of faith or spirituality, have preserved the immortal principles of spiritual life in the purest part of their soul—you will yet recognize how many of those who appear to you as if they had no reverence for God at all carry within the innermost part of their being an indestructible altar.

11. Before this inner altar, people will have to kneel spiritually to weep over their transgressions, their evil deeds, and their offenses, in sincere repentance for their disobedience. There, before the altar of conscience, human pride will crumble, so that people will no longer consider themselves superior on the basis of their race. Then will come self-sacrifice, reparation, and finally peace—as the natural fruit of love and humility, of faith and good will.

12. Those people who currently nurture only an ambitious pursuit of force and earthly glories know that their most powerful adversary is spirituality; that is why they fight against it. And since they sense the approaching battle—the battle of the Spirit against evil—they fear losing their possessions and therefore resist the light that continually surprises them in the form of inspiration.

13. Who—do you think—will be the victor in the end: the Spirit or the flesh? Undoubtedly, victory will belong to the Spirit, which, having once been a slave to the world, will now be the one that masters the passions of the "flesh." It will be the time when you will "give to God what is God's, and to the world what is the world's."

14. With prophetic words I tell you on this day that the time is drawing near when all the peoples of the earth will be in spiritual harmony. Which of you will be able to accomplish this work? Which human being will have the strength and the light to make my prophecy a reality? None, beloved people; there is no human being capable of kindling the light amidst the darkness that surrounds you. As always, it will be I who dispel the shadows, who calm the storm, and who unite you all around My table of

love as true brothers and sisters, as children of a single Father—which is what you are.

Nevertheless, I will not be alone in the struggle; this people will work together with Me; these disciples will be My interpreters before humanity. They will be My faithful witnesses before the scrutinizers; they will be the instruments I use to give the world proof of My force, My love, and My presence.

15. You will never bear the full weight of My cross—I tell you once again. But the portion that falls to you to bear—how difficult it will be! Your responsibility will be great.

16. The struggle will be fierce, but it will always be eased by favorable events that will be proof that I am with you. They will be like My voice speaking to your heart.

17. How your soul will rejoice over every people that gradually awakens to the light of the new day, to the light of the Third Era, in which all people will unite to build, as a tribute to your God, the spiritual temple—the inner sanctuary where the inextinguishable flame of faith and love will shine.

18. At present, you still feel very far from peace, harmony, and brotherhood, and you have good reason to do so. For in every person, the conceptions of God, of life, and of truth are so diverse that the impression arises as if there were many gods and as if each person had their own god.

19. Have you not at least observed in the nature that surrounds you how everything obeys a single principle, how everything follows one and the same purpose, and how everything harmonizes under a single law?

20. If there were different missions, if you had discovered laws other than those I have revealed to you, and someone other than Me, then you would have a reason for the differences in your religious beliefs, forms of worship, conceptions, and ways of life. But I tell you once again that there is only *one* Light that has shone down from eternity upon the firmament of your human and spiritual life.

21. For no one will it be a sacrifice to convert to this teaching, nor will they have to rack their brains, nor will they have to reject all that is good, true, or just that they carry in their hearts.

22. The sole purpose of my work is the spiritualization of all people, for through spiritualization they will become one and understand one another. Through spiritualization, they will see the names and outward forms of their religions—which have been the cause of their spiritual separation, since each has interpreted *its* God in a different way—disappear.

23. As soon as all draw closer through their various paths of spiritualization, they will realize that the only thing they lacked was to free themselves from their materialism so that they might interpret spiritually what they had always understood in a material sense.

24. Thus, the one who knelt before an image to recognize My presence in it will thereafter feel Me in his soul, without the need to create any form to represent Me through it.

25. Those who have undertaken long pilgrimages to reach a place where they were told I was present, and that they could be healed there, will learn that it is not necessary to travel from one point on earth to another to find Me, since through the divine gift of prayer, a person can find Me at every moment of their life, regardless of location.

26. Then people will purify themselves through sincere repentance and, from Spirit to Spirit, confess their sins to My Divinity, involving their conscience in that spiritual act.

27. Spiritually, there will be no other bread nor any other wine than the essence of My Word—an essence from which people will draw nourishment and through which they will be strengthened in love, righteousness, justice, and mercy.

28. And those who devote their lives to the study of the scriptures of bygone times, and who, due to differing ways of interpreting those words, have likewise split into sects and churches, will also draw closer to one another through spiritualization, because the higher perspective in the manner of analyzing and interpreting will reveal to them all the true meaning they had never discovered, since they had always ascribed a human and earthly meaning to divine revelation.

29. Spiritualization is all that I ask of people at this time; then, within the bounds of what is permitted, they will see their highest ideals fulfilled and their most difficult conflicts resolved.

30. In this time of confusion, My Word will appear in the world like a lifeboat. People will be able to rise to a new life full of light, peace, and brotherhood.

31. Soon humanity will see the dove of peace flying over the nations, carrying the symbolic olive branch in its beak.

32. My ray has descended upon you, and although you cannot perceive it with your senses, your soul nevertheless feels the presence of my light, which illuminates you.

33. You will now discover in your being something more than the organs of your body, and these will be the gifts, abilities, powers, and qualities of the soul that have lain dormant within human beings for many

centuries. You will discover neither substance nor form in them, which is why I tell you that it will not be your science that uncovers this mystery.

34. Until now, the only things that have existed for you are those you have discovered with your mind and touched with your senses. But the time will come when you will realize that true values lie in the spiritual realm, in that life you have refused to get to know. Then your existence will be illuminated by a new light that will reveal to you the greatest mysteries and the most beautiful teachings. I will bless you, for at last you will collaborate with your Father in the unfolding of life and the development of your soul.

35. At present, you find yourselves at a standstill, unable to become aware of it, without noticing the end of one period and the beginning of another, without discovering the meaning of your trials, and without being able to discern the divine signs that I give you at every turn.

36. You do not know whether you are within or outside of Me, nor whether you are alive or dead to spiritual life, for your emotional world within your being is still in a sleep-like state.

37. Truly, I tell you, only My voice can awaken you; only My call can rouse you; and for this reason I have come, full of mercy, to save you. Already My light is drawing near to every heart; already it is imperceptibly penetrating your consciousness, just as a thief enters a bedroom in the dead of night: on tiptoe, without making the slightest sound.

38. When My voice is heard spiritually among humanity, people will feel a vibration that has always been within them, even though it could not express itself freely. It will be the Spirit that—encouraged by the voice of its Lord—rises up and responds to My call.

39. Then a new era will begin on Earth, for you will no longer view life from below, but will observe, recognize, and enjoy it from the heights of your spiritual elevation.

40. Recognize that My love does not wait for you to awaken on your own, but that it comes to your aid to rouse you from the deep sleep of materialism.

41. I see you as small, and I want you to be great, so that with your abilities, your intelligence, and your senses, you may take in everything within you that, with My consent, is meant to be yours.

42. Allow your intuition to awaken, your sensitivity to the spiritual to take hold, your inspiration to begin to take action, your heart to be cleansed of sins, and your mind to be clarified.

43. Strive for solidarity among yourselves; work toward living in harmony with one another. Fight against the constant hostility in which

you have lived on Earth until you have eradicated it. Ensure that goodness prevails in the world, that your lives are ennobled through adherence to My teaching, from which the law of love and justice springs. Then you will have dedicated yourselves to the noblest of causes, and your souls will have drawn much closer to Me.

44. The destruction of the evil that you sought to perpetuate in your world—which many, even if you do not believe it, have made their god, since they devote all the powers and thoughts of their being to it—must be your goal as you combat it, inspired by the resolve to increasingly eliminate and drive it from your lives.

45. For this blessed struggle, you must build up a store of faith, will, courage, strength, patience, and perseverance.

46. You will not be alone in this battle either. I will place My strength in your arms and My light in your intellect. I will turn each of your works into miracles if they are inspired by mercy and love.

47. Take this lesson to heart, keep it in your hearts, and devote your entire will to the desire to get to know yourselves better . How? By seeking to discover your soul in its gifts, abilities, tasks, duties of atonement, and all that it holds within as your inheritance.

48. Do not be discouraged if you see the days pass without discovering any of this within yourselves. Pray and meditate, act in accordance with My examples and lessons, and when you least expect it, some gift of your soul will reveal itself through your works.

49. Open your eyes and sharpen your senses so that you may perceive that invisible world which lives and weaves around you. You have stubbornly refused to take notice of that spiritual life that is ceaselessly active within, without, and above you, unable to imagine that you are as closely connected to it as you are to the air you breathe.

50. The reason for this is that you have been too preoccupied with earthly science and have forgotten spiritual wisdom.

51. You know that to venture into the infinite ocean of spiritual life, one must possess courage, goodness, faith, and love for God, and this seems difficult and hard to achieve to you; that is why you always prefer the human sciences, which, according to your opinion, do not require the purity and elevation demanded by the study of the spiritual.

52. If you were to learn that there is no work of yours upon which some spiritual being does not exert an influence, this would seem incomprehensible to you, and yet it is so.

53. Beyond your human life there exists a world of Spirits—your brothers and sisters—beings invisible to humans who struggle among themselves to win you over.

54. That struggle stems from the differences in the stages of development that each group finds itself in. While the beings of light, guided by the ideals of love, harmony, peace, and perfection, strewn the path of humanity with light, constantly inspiring it toward goodness and revealing to it all that is for the benefit of humankind, the beings who still cling to the materialism of the earth, who have been unable to free themselves from their selfishness and their love for the world, or who indefinitely feed human addictions and inclinations, sow confusion along humanity's path by darkening the mind, blinding the heart, and enslaving the will—in order to make use of people and turn them into tools for *their* plans, or to use them as if they were their own bodies.

55. While the Spiritual World of Light seeks to win over the souls of human beings in order to open a passageway for them toward eternity; while those blessed hosts strive ceaselessly to grow in love, to become caregivers at the bedside of the suffering, to become guides at the side *of* those who bear the burden of great responsibility, to become advisors to the youth, protectors of children, and companions to those who are forgotten and live alone—the legions of beings without the light of spiritual wisdom and without the uplifting feeling of love are likewise working ceaselessly among humanity. But their goal is not to ease your path to the Spiritual Realm—no; the intention of these beings is entirely the opposite; their aim is to rule the world, to remain its Lords, to perpetuate themselves on Earth, to dominate humanity, and to turn people into slaves and tools of their will—in a word: not to allow themselves to be deprived of what they have always regarded as theirs: the world.

56. Therefore, disciples: A fierce battle rages between these two kinds of beings—a battle that your physical eyes cannot see, but whose repercussions make themselves felt in your world day after day.

57. In order for human beings to defend themselves and free themselves from evil influences, they need knowledge of *the* truth that surrounds them; they must learn to pray with the Spirit; and they must also know what abilities their being possesses so that they can use them as weapons in this great battle of good against evil, of light against darkness, and of spiritualization against materialism.

58. It is precisely the Spiritual World of Light that exerts force, fights, and prepares everything so that the world may one day set out on the path to spiritualization.

59. Reflect according to all this, and you will be able to imagine the intensity of this struggle waged by your spiritual brothers and sisters, who strive for the salvation of humanity— a struggle that is for them a cup from which you continually make them drink the gall of ingratitude, since you limit yourselves to receiving from them all the good they bestow upon you, yet without ever standing by their side to assist them in their struggle.

60. Few are those who know how to join them; few are those who are receptive to their inspiration and follow their guidance. But how powerfully they move through life, how protected they feel, what delights and inspirations set their Spirits soaring!

61. The majority of people are torn between these two influences, unable to decide on one, unwilling to commit themselves entirely to materialism, yet also unwilling to make the effort to free themselves from it and spiritualize their lives—that is, to elevate them through goodness, knowledge, and spiritual strength. They are still fully engrossed in a struggle with themselves.

62. Those who have completely surrendered to materialism, no longer heeding the voice of conscience, and who disregard everything pertaining to their soul, no longer struggle; they have been defeated in the struggle. They believe they have triumphed, believe they are free, and do not realize that they are prisoners and that it will be necessary for the legions of Light to descend into the darkness to set them free.

63. I send this message of light to all the peoples of the earth so that people may awaken, so that they may become aware of *who* the enemy is that they must fight until they have defeated him, and *what* weapons they carry with them without even knowing it.

64. Truly, I tell you, if I had come as a human being in this age, your eyes would have had to see My wounds still fresh and bleeding, because the sin of humanity has not ceased, nor have they wished to redeem themselves in remembrance of that blood which was shed by Me on Golgotha and which was proof of My love for humanity. But I have come in the Spirit to spare you the shame of beholding the deeds of those who judged and condemned Me on earth.

65. All is forgiven; yet within every soul there remains something of what I shed on the cross for all. Do not believe that that life force and that blood dissolved or were lost. They embodied the spiritual life that I poured

out upon all people from that moment onward. Through that blood, which sealed My Word and confirmed everything I had spoken and done on earth, people will evolve upward in their longing for the renewal of their souls.

66. My Word, My works, and My blood were not and will not be in vain. If it sometimes seems to you that My name and My Word have almost been forgotten, you will soon witness how they reappear, full of vitality, life, and purity, like a seed that, though constantly fought against, never perishes.

67. Nor will My Word and My manifestations in this age perish. There will indeed be moments when it seems as though all of this has come to an end, leaving no trace or mark upon the world. Yet suddenly, when you least expect it, the teaching of spiritualization that I have taught you will rise again with equal or even greater force.

68. My patient work through your mind will not be in vain, for just as I once symbolically shed My life through that blood to teach you love, so now I pour out My Spirit upon you to open the path of ascent for you into eternity. However, if My blood has not been in vain, the light of My Spirit will be even less so.

69. You cannot yet fathom the full significance of the Word you are currently hearing. But your soul of light, which has its origin in eternity, will be able to witness the truth and the fulfillment of all that I have revealed to the world in this Third Era through uneducated and impure messengers and through the spiritual world of light.

70. Sometimes, in your reflections, you wonder how spiritual beings in space manage to move from one point to another when they are called upon at the same moment in different parts of the earth. Your imagination then has them flying ceaselessly, as fast as light, from one point to another and from one end of the world to the other.

71. You think: How arduous and difficult their task is! You say: “How painful is their atonement!”

72. I must tell you that this mission is not as your mind has imagined it. Once those beings have reached the necessary level of development to receive the task of being guides, protectors, advisors, and benefactors, they possess such a wide-reaching influence that they do not need to move from one place to another, for from where they are, they can influence their brothers and sisters who need them. From there, they can see, hear, feel, and carry out the works that are part of their mission.

73. Distances disappear for the highly evolved soul because of its wisdom and love, and its sphere of influence corresponds to the level of development it has attained.

74. Now, however, you might think that a soul without any level of development certainly needs to move in order to overcome distances, since its most valuable qualities have not been developed.

75. Do not try to imagine the place where that being resides whom your memory conjures up. For it is neither near nor far, just as I am neither far from you nor near to you, since I am present in all things and everywhere.

76. The only distance that exists between you and God, or between you and a spiritual being, is not a physical distance but a spiritual one, caused by your lack of preparation, purity, or readiness to receive inspiration and spiritual influence.

77. Never create that distance between yourselves and your Master or between yourselves and the Spiritual World, and you will always enjoy the blessings that My love pours out upon those who know how to seek them. You will always feel that the Spiritual World is close to the hearts of those who prepare themselves to sense it.

78. How great is the distance that humanity of this age places between itself and spiritual life! It is so great that people today feel infinitely distant from God and consider the Kingdom of Heaven to be far away and unattainable.

79. The more time passes, the farther people feel from the spiritual realm. They lose the blessed vision of one day inhabiting it, and when they die and allow the soul to separate from the body, they are left only with impressions of the earthly realm, which cause them to lose all conception of the spiritual.

80. My message of love in this time erases distances, dispels errors, dispels darkness, and causes the human soul—which has already lived in the infinite spiritual realm— returns to its origin through prayer and meditation, discovers its essential core, and reveals it to the human being—to the mind and heart of the being—to whom it has been entrusted as an instrument to fulfill a mission on Earth.

81. You see that a single moment of spiritual enlightenment is enough to make this seemingly great distance vanish and to enable you to experience all the joy of which you have deprived yourselves for so long, while you considered Me to be far away.

82. Today you are better equipped for this change of heart, even though it may seem difficult to you. I tell you this because your entire

being— —has unfolded and developed, both spiritually and physically, without ever ceasing to exercise your free will along the way.

83. Just as the intellectual receptivity of people today is much greater than that of people in times past—because their abilities have unfolded—so too has the soul unfolded through its constant life experience, enabling it to understand, comprehend, believe, and accept what people of other times were unable to attain.

84. Therefore, in order to reveal Myself to humanity, I have chosen the perfect form—that is, the spiritual one—because I know that you are now capable of understanding it. This was not the case in times past, when I had to seek tangible forms to make Myself audible and comprehensible to people.

85. Now is the time when humanity will strive to establish spiritual worship of God. Yet it is only natural that this will happen according to a period of struggle, once understanding and peace of mind have reached the hearts.

86. You who hear Me through this teaching have learned to free your hearts from prejudice and fanaticism; you worship Me in a natural and simple way and feel Me within yourselves. You may consider yourselves privileged among humanity, and I will use you as pioneers of the age of spiritualization.

May My peace be with you!

Instruction 322

1. I am introducing you to another aspect of the book of My Instruction, which is love and light for your soul. Blessed are you who truly heed your Master, for I teach you clearly and completely so that you may understand your destiny and the mission I have entrusted to your soul.

2. You come to study and understand My Instructions so that you may pass them on to your fellow human beings, and although they have sometimes rejected you, you have not felt hurt, but rather satisfied that you were able to answer their questions.

3. You speak to Me in the depths of your hearts to draw My attention to the unbelief of your fellow human beings. Yet I tell you: When you have encountered hearts as hard as rocks, I will speak to them through their consciences so that they may feel the longing to be with Me. Your task is to strive for the well-being of people by following the path I have laid out for you, without regard for time or distance.

4. You will encounter many who are spiritually in need, the sick, and "slaves," whom you must heal and set free by breaking their chains and lovingly imparting My Instruction to them. For the day will come when you will no longer hear My Word, and then you are to remain as teachers so that you may instruct future generations.

5. With the sword of light, you will dispel darkness and be able to open a path for your fellow human beings. I want people in this Third Era to be able to have peace, harmony, and goodwill. From whom shall they receive the instructions for this? From My disciples, beloved people—from those who love Me and never tire of being with Me—who feel Me in the innermost depths of their own hearts.

6. Blessed are those who are always with Me and who reject temptations by keeping themselves aloof from the excesses of the world. Their spiritual eyes will behold eternal glory in the hereafter—the Kingdom where the soul must find its home.

7. I leave within you the Instruction of unity and brotherhood. Watch and pray, lest temptation snatch away from you what I have entrusted to you—so that you may be the messengers and disciples who, when the time comes, will be sent by Me to humanity.

Once you are free from all materialism, clothed only in My love and My light, you will hear My voice within your soul; you will recognize the voice of your Shepherd, and then, willing as a sheep, you will climb the mountain to reach the divine homeland.

8. Your Heavenly Mother is like a shepherdess who follows in your footsteps. Mary tends to you in her lovely garden like roses and lilies; she

gives you her fragrance so that you may be like flowers offering their essence to her Father.

9. In the Second Era, I told you that I would be with you once again. But now that I have fulfilled My promise to you, some have recognized Me, while others have doubted My presence. Some of you have shed tears of joy because you have heard Me again and seen Me with the eyes of your Spirit. I have heard those who have said to Me: "Master, if the sacrifice of my body were necessary, I would offer it with complete devotion and humility for the salvation of my soul and that of humanity."

10. I have entrusted you to My Spiritual World of Light, so that it may be your counselor and protector—so that it may guide you along the path and assist you in fulfilling your mission.

To those of you who have not understood Me, I say: Do not doubt, for I have revealed Myself through humanity at all times. Yet I did not wish to take them by surprise with My rallies, which is why I sent My messengers beforehand. I sent the Forerunner to prepare the way and the hearts of humanity.

11. During the year 1950, I will give you My final instructions, and before I conclude My revelation through the human mind, I want you to understand how you will sow My word of love and how you are to spread it from heart to heart, from province to province, to all places on earth where people have not heard of Me or been able to feel My presence during this time.

12. You are strong souls full of love and light. Do not become scribes, nor boast before people, for in your humility will be the grace and light of your Father.

13. Your gaze shall be full of warmth; your wisdom shall be that of love; your hands shall caress; your words shall be a comfort to people; then the world will follow your example and no longer fuel the wars it has unleashed from century to century and from age to age.

14. Then my will and that of those who have labored hard and shed many tears to achieve the unity of humanity will be fulfilled. Then there will no longer be any distinctions based on race or color. This is my promise to you.

15. Today, every person believes they know the truth completely. Every religion claims to possess the truth. Scientists declare that *they* have found the truth. *I* tell you that no one knows the absolute truth, for humanity has not even been able to grasp with its mind the part that has been revealed to it.

16. All people carry within themselves a *portion* of truth *and* error, which they mix with the light of truth.

17. The struggle is drawing nearer, in which all these forces will clash as each seeks to impose *its own* worldview. But in the end, it will not be the victory *of a* human ideology, nor *of a* scientific theory, nor *of a* religious creed that prevails, but rather the harmonious union *of all* sound ways of thinking, *all* noble beliefs, *all* forms of worship elevated to the highest spiritual level, and *all* sciences dedicated to the service of true human progress.

18. I will allow people to speak about and present their ideas, to let others publicly perform their forms of worship and rituals, to let them debate and fight one another, to let scientists disseminate their most progressive theories, and to let everything that exists hidden within every Spirit break forth, come to light, and reveal itself. For the day of the Reaper is near—that day when conscience, like an inexorable sickle, cuts off at the root all that is false in the human heart.

19. You, O people, be vigilant and do not forget that I have foretold this struggle to you, so that you may not lose heart when you see people debating passionately, when you witness religious communities waging war against one another, and how the Spirit struggles with them.

20. Let the world be stirred up, let the storm break out and the battle rage, so that humanity may awaken and, upon awakening, behold the light it has long dreamed of admiring— so that the selfish people who have closed the gates of the path leading to the knowledge of the truth may descend from their high seats, their thrones, and their pedestals, and let the multitudes of people who hunger and thirst for the light of the Spirit pass through.

21. You will all have to seek my light; you will all have to seek a beacon so that you may discern the path in the days of darkness—days of reflection and repentance, days of deep self-examination before your conscience, in which there will be no human being who feels at ease and can say: “I fear nothing, for I have always acted rightly.”

22. No, there will not be a single person who proclaims or thinks this, for the conscience will make itself heard in every soul.

23. Only those who pray and repent will attain the purification of their souls. Only those who renounce their vanities, their exercise of power over others, and their arrogance will manage to take their place in the lifeboat. For those who cling to their follies, who cling to their errors and traditions—ready to uphold them to the very end, despite the judgments and directives of conscience—these will, against their better judgment,

move toward the abyss of confusion and darkness, into which, according to your Father's will, no one wishes to fall.

24. You are to make this message of love and mercy—which I have brought to you at the right time for your salvation—known to humanity in due time.

25. My message of wisdom is meant to unite people spiritually, to protect them from the whirlwind of confusion, and to rescue them from darkness when they have lost their faith.

26. Only My Word will have the force to stop those who are hurtling toward the abyss at breakneck speed, because it reveals everything, because it does not hesitate to unravel a mystery, because it is imbued with the mercy and love of your Father.

27. Who but I could save all these people who lack faith in the higher life and knowledge of My justice? Who has truly understood the meaning and origin of the pain in their lives, which are full of tribulations, oppressions, and fears? How few masters and guides of humanity do I see! What do people know of the Spirit? They concern themselves only with the human aspect, without being able to discover what lies beyond earthly needs and concerns. Therefore, people—disappointed that they can find no satisfactory answer to their questions in either science or religion—have devoted themselves to seeking the truth on their own. Some come closer to the Path, while others, due to their lack of spiritualization, adopt new errors.

28. Those who have drunk one cup of suffering according to another in life say to Me: "Lord, why is there no one to explain to us the reason for our pain, so that a faith may be kindled within us that helps us bear the burden of our cross?"

29. To these children I send My light as heavenly balm for their minds and My encouragement for their hearts. For I have infinite ways to reach every creature.

30. Oh, if only everyone knew how to ask Me, if only everyone would pray spiritually, if only everyone were interested in knowing the truth! Truly, I tell you, they would receive what they long for. For no one has sought who has not found—no one has knocked at My door to whom the door has not been opened.

31. Leave a trail of humility in your wake. Do not allow pride to enter your hearts because you consider yourselves the only ones with spiritual knowledge.

32. Always be aware that you are all equal before Me, that you all had the same origin and all have the same goal, even if outwardly each destiny appears different.

33. Never forget that you must all come to Me, which means that you must all—albeit in different ways—earn the necessary merits to reach the highest spiritual heights. Therefore, never regard anyone as inferior.

34. Vanity must never take root in the spiritualist. Instead, genuine humility should always be his companion; then his deeds, rather than dazzling with false light, will find resonance in the hearts of his fellow human beings.

35. You are to take up your cross with love—not as one takes on a duty, not with the thought that if you do not do so, evil will befall you in life—no, it is not to be done out of fear of My justice. You are spiritually mature enough to demand of yourselves—as I am doing now—that you fulfill your mission in accordance with My law out of love for your fellow human beings, and that this feeling be inspired by love for Me.

36. Leave behind the times when people repented of their transgressions not out of remorse for having hurt Me, but out of fear of eternal damnation, as people had imagined it.

37. Remove from your hearts the notion that you can postpone your repentance until the last moment, trusting in God's mercy, and remember that the only thing your soul will reap at that moment of judgment will be what it has sown throughout its entire existence on earth. Its harvest, or its fruits, will be the development, progress, and elevation it has attained through the life entrusted to it.

38. How different spiritual reality is from all that people have imagined! Neither is My justice as you believe, nor is divine punishment what you call by that name, nor is Heaven as you think, nor is it attained as easily and quickly as you imagine; nor is spiritual atonement as you say, nor is temptation a spiritual being.

39. You must study the divine revelations that I have given you throughout the ages; you must understand the figurative language in which you have been addressed; you must in this way sensitize your spiritual senses so that you may discern what is the Word of God and what is the word of man, and so that you may discover the meaning of My Instructions.

40. Only from a spiritual perspective will you be able to find the correct and truthful interpretation of My Word—both that which I sent to you through the prophets, and that which I bequeathed to you through Jesus,

as well as this Word that I am giving you through the spokesmen of the Third Era.

41. Once humanity has found the true meaning of the Law, the teaching, the prophecies, and the revelations, it will have discovered the most beautiful and profound aspects of its existence.

42. Then people will come to know true justice, and their hearts will catch a glimpse of the true Heaven; then you will also know what atonement, purification, and reparation are.

43. Today you are still shrouded in the veil of ignorance, which you have not dared to tear away amid your earthly materialism and your religious fanaticism, filled with false fears and prejudices. When your life is afflicted by a trial and you cannot find a clear reason for it, you therefore cry out: "What have I done to deserve such punishment?" without realizing that My justice sometimes takes centuries—and even millennia—to manifest. Yet My justice always comes, and even if it appears to arrive too late or at an inopportune time, it is certain that it always manifests itself in a wise manner.

44. My spiritual teaching has various goals or tasks: one is to comfort the soul in its exile and to help it understand that the God who created it awaits it eternally in His realm of peace. Another is to let it know how many gifts and abilities it possesses to achieve its salvation and its elevation or perfection.

45. This Word conveys the message of spiritualization, which opens people's eyes so that they may behold reality face to face—a reality they believe they can find only in what they see, in what they touch, or in what they prove through their human science, without realizing that in doing so they call the transitory "reality" and fail to recognize and deny the Eternal, where true reality exists.

46. Let this message go from nation to nation, from house to house, leaving behind its seed of light, comfort, and peace, so that people may pause for a few moments and grant their spirit a respite, which is essential for it to reflect and remember that every moment may be the one of its return to the Spiritual World, and that the fruit it reaps upon its arrival in the Spiritual Life depends on its works and the seeds it has sown in the world.

47. Today I find you distressed, dejected, and without hope, and you tell Me in your prayers that life has long since withdrawn its favor from you. The Master tells you in this regard that these times you are living through are the very ones foretold by the prophets of old and later confirmed by "the Divine Word" to His people. Yet even though it is true

that you are drinking from a very bitter cup, know that your pain will not be in vain if you know how to bear it with love and patience.

It was necessary for humanity to reach this point, where pain would penetrate and afflict every fiber of their being, so that they might awaken from the deep slumber in which their souls dwell and begin a life of self-determination, in which they offer their Creator the tribute and recognition they owe Him.

48. For a long time now, I have been restraining their free will, thereby showing them that the time has come for reflection and righteous action, so that they may not continue to suffer and plunge themselves into chaos. I sought to prevent their downfall by advising and warning them, but they have turned a deaf ear to My words. Yet I will continue to call out to this beloved humanity, urging them toward improvement and integrity in all their actions, until I have made them worthy disciples of My Instruction.

49. I have returned to you, as I promised, to comfort you and give you hope in your tribulations. But not only this, but also to enlighten you, so that you may take great strides on the spiritual path. I have given you the instruction you need precisely in these moments of confusion—the instruction you have eagerly awaited—to heal your wounds and to discover the path to salvation.

50. I have prepared everything so that you may accomplish a great work and, at its conclusion, come to Me calm, content, and at peace with Me and with your fellow human beings. In that moment of communion with My Spirit, I will demand no tribute from you; your merits will therefore not be for Me, but for yourselves, and what you offer to Me, I will return to you with interest as blessings and bounties without end.

51. Recognize how much I love you. If you want even more proof of your Father's love, ask, and I will grant it to you, for My love is inexhaustible. If you wish to test My patience and My forbearance, do so as well. But according to what you have received and after you have acknowledged it, do for your fellow human beings what I have done for you.

52. Forgive as often as you may be offended. Do not even count the number of times you must forgive. Your calling is so lofty that you must not become entangled in these snares along the way; for very great tasks await you further ahead. Your soul should always be ready for love, understanding, and goodness, so that you may ascend to higher levels. Just as in times past many of your brothers and sisters wrote beautiful pages in the Eternal Book of the Spirit through their deeds, you should

follow in their footsteps and continue that history—as an example and for the joy of the new generations who will come to Earth.

53. Be strong, for you are currently going through times of trial. Every creature—from the infant who has barely opened his eyes to the light of this world, to the elderly person bent under the weight of the years—undergoes a trial, a process of atonement. Yet I give you My strength and My influence so that you may pass through these trials with faith and peace of mind, which will make you invulnerable to pain.

54. There will be a clash of worldviews, and the faith and convictions of both sides will be put to the test. But those who have built their work on quicksand will see it collapse, for its foundations were not firm.

During this time, the strong will have to support the weak. Those who have not known how to pray or to grasp the truth of my Instructions will weep over their ignorance, their neediness, and their lack of merit. Many of them, however, are innocent because they have had no true human guide, and shepherds and sheep alike will shed tears because of their uncertainty and confusion.

55. You, the people whom I have destined to exert your influence upon this world, shall watch over and pray for its peace and salvation. You shall spread your wings to shelter humanity in these hours of danger and fear.

56. Therefore, I have taught you prayer from Spirit to Spirit and have removed every symbol or image of My divinity. You have built a temple within yourselves, and from there you love and glorify Me.

I have taught you respect for the religious convictions of your fellow human beings and have trained you like a sentinel who lives vigilantly to defend the faith of those who grow weak in that battle which is already drawing near. When you have completed your mission, you will be able to say to Me with satisfaction: “Our Father, we fight with the sword that does not wound—with love and goodwill. We proclaim the divine Word; we call upon people to pray to You. We bring comfort to those who suffer and lead those who had transgressed the law back to the path of goodness. We lift up men and women who, in their ignorance, did not know what to do, and we reawaken their faith and trust in You; and from that moment on, they love us and follow us according to our plans.” And I will receive you as soldiers of My cause and give you the reward you have earned.

57. My work will spread across the earth. Others will join the “First,” and then still others, for it is written that man, according to his longing for spiritual perfection, will rise above his present condition.

58. How hard must you struggle to prepare the earth so that I may bring My Kingdom of Peace down to humanity!

59. Pray and reflect on My words, and you will discover that they contain an ocean of love. I have spoken to you through the limited mind of man, and even with all preparation, this mind is unable to express the meaning and wisdom contained in My Instruction. Penetrate them with the soul, so that you may understand with greater clarity than with the heart or the limited intellect of your human nature. Since My work of the Second Era has seemed magnificent to you, you will also recognize My coming in this era as proof of your Father's infinite love.

60. The more you perfect yourselves, the closer you will see the goal. You do not know, however, whether you are just one step away from your salvation or whether you still have a long way to go. I tell you only that you should allow yourselves to be guided willingly and obediently by this Word, which is the voice of my Divine Spirit. Be careful not to violate the law or to repeat the same mistake over and over again. Take this call to heart; it is a call to improvement—a plea that your Father addresses to you, for I do not wish to see you live on earth in vain and then weep over your disobedience.

61. Work tirelessly for your progress, and you will come to realize that those trials which cause you suffering today—and whose purpose you have not yet understood—are for your own good and will fill your being with peace and joy. These are wise trials that I send you to purify and strengthen your soul in the struggle, just as I have worked upon so many beings whom you love and revere today, whose strength of soul and proven virtue you acknowledge. They are your brothers and sisters who have passed from this world, leaving behind a trail of purity and holiness. I want you to unite with them and follow in their footsteps. For your destiny is the same; you are all great in My eyes, you are all worthy, and I want to see you dwell in the world of peace that they inhabit.

May My peace be with you!

Instruction 323

1. I come to give my instruction to your soul, to nourish and strengthen it with my love.

2. Beloved children, you are My little ones, My little children who walk upon the earth, enduring bitterness and suffering. Blessed are those among you who forsake the path of sin, so that your soul may draw nearer to Me.

3. The Father teaches you how to receive and how to ask. For truly, I tell you, if you purify yourselves from sin, you will have My forgiveness and will be strengthened.

4. I will cleanse you of every stain so that you may receive mercy from your Father. Never, however, lose this mercy, for it comes from My Divine Spirit and is the inheritance you are to carry with you on your journey. I am the Master, and I give you My teaching once more so that you may carry it in your hearts and pass it on just as I have given it to you.

5. The conscience is like a mirror in which your soul sees itself. I tell you: The time is no longer here when you should see yourselves as needy in this mirror, for I have given you My light, My sublime Word, so that you may lack nothing tomorrow, so that you may obey My Law and continue to set an example for people, just as My Apostles of the Second Era did.

6. It is not the messenger from whom you receive this Instruction, for he is sinful like you. I have turned him away from his ways and prepared him to give you My Word through him. The essence of this Instruction is My own mindset.

7. Even in the Second Era, I told you, “Love one another,” for whoever loves his neighbor loves Me.

8. I do not distinguish among you according to race or skin color, nor according to social class. I speak to all equally, so that you may have a single will, so that you may welcome your fellow human beings, who come from different nations, with a smile and open arms. If you practice this love, there will be no more wars tomorrow, and death will no longer take hold of humanity. Do not blame Me for your wars, O humanity.

9. Do not fall into confusion; do not build a new Tower of Babel, so that those who approach you may find you all equally prepared. The unbeliever must have proof to acknowledge the Father’s miracles, so that his soul may recognize his God through My Word.

10. The evidence must consist of love, for then even the hardest rock must yield crystal-clear water.

11. Rise up to Me, and I will free you from every illness, for I am the very best Physician. I will leave with you everything that humanity needs

spiritually, and once you are recognized, all the physicians of the earth will have recognized Me in My spiritual work, for this is My will.

12. I have left you prayer as a shield. Therefore, I say to you: Watch and pray, so that humanity may attain salvation through you, so that you may bring them, at the right time, the Word that you are currently receiving.

13. The time in which you live—a time of such great spiritual significance for all people—is passing by, unnoticed by humanity. Nevertheless, the time will come when it will be recognized as a time of great importance—not only in the life of the people who received this message, but also in the history of all the peoples of the earth.

14. Consider the glory that comes with hearing My Word. Do not, however, rest on your laurels, for even as you are permitted to rejoice in having this grace, you must be aware that your responsibility toward the peoples, your fellow human beings, is very great, since you must bear witness to them of all that you have received in these times.

15. Blessed are those who keep My Word in their hearts, for they will love their cross and, bearing it on their shoulders, will knock on the doors of their fellow human beings and bring them the message of light, peace, and love that I have entrusted to this people in My Word.

16. Each of My lessons in this year of 1950 serves as preparation so that, when the moment comes for Me to declare My revelation to you complete, you will not shed tears, for I give you everything so that you may lack nothing. Do not weep then because My Word is no longer coming, O people. I have already told you that My essence will remain preserved in your hearts, and should your memory fail, I will inspire some of My children to compile the pages and writings they have created from My Word into books and albums.

17. Strengthen yourselves through meditation and prayer. You are human and small, and the “farewell” of My revelation will shake your very being. How could this people not be shaken on that day, when people all over the earth will sense Him in one way or , even though they have not even the faintest inkling of My presence in the Third Era?

18. Once the light has dawned in people’s minds, they will come to understand that all the events that occurred around the end of 1950 were evidence that the period of My revelation had come to a close, just as the dawn of this era was likewise heralded by events that shook people throughout the entire world.

19. I am preparing you and warning you regarding the time of confusion in worldviews, so that you may free yourselves from the inner struggle of the soul and the torment of thoughts. For all of humanity’s worldviews,

doctrines, theologies, philosophies, and creeds will be shaken, symbolizing a storm—a true tempest of the Spirit—on whose churning waves you are to sail and remain afloat, according to My will, until the storm and the darkness have passed. I give you no better recipe for weathering this trial unscathed than prayer and obedience to My Word, through which your faith will be continually strengthened.

20. That clash of worldviews, that collision of creeds and ideologies—that battle—is absolutely necessary so that all the flaws and errors that have accumulated at the root of every cult and every institution may come to the surface. According to this "storm," a moral and spiritual purification of humanity will be able to begin; for they will see the truth come to light, will recognize it, feel it within themselves, and will no longer be able to feed on illusions and deceptions.

21. Just as every person voluntarily and entirely for themselves makes use of the life-sustaining effects of the sun on their body, because they recognize that material life is founded on its light, its warmth, and its influence, so too will they draw from the light of truth all that they need for the preservation, strengthening, and enlightenment of their soul.

22. Then a power never before experienced by humankind will come into effect, because their lives will increasingly conform to the true principles of life—the standards established by My Law.

23. Your task, people, is to carry my message of spiritualization, which I have brought to you, throughout the world. But I want you to understand that the way to spread this light has two aspects: one that is entirely spiritual, through thoughts and prayer, by which you create an atmosphere of spiritualization; and the other, which is both spiritual and human, through the spoken word, physical presence, and the explanation of My Word to the weak. Remember the example of Jesus.

24. If you had great faith and a deeper understanding of the force of prayer—how many acts of mercy would you perform through the force of your mind! But you have not attributed to it all the force it possesses, and that is why you often fail to realize what you avert in a single moment of sincere and true prayer.

25. Do you not realize that a higher power is preventing the most inhuman of all your wars from breaking out in your world? Do you not realize that this miracle is influenced by millions of prayers from men, women, and children who, with their Spirits, combat the forces of darkness and counteract the drive toward war? Continue to pray, continue to watch, but pour all the faith you are capable of into this endeavor.

26. Pray, people, and spread over war, pain, and misery the mantle of peace woven from your thoughts, with which you will form a shield under whose protection your fellow human beings will find enlightenment and refuge.

27. Since the world is currently so blind that it cannot recognize the light of truth, nor hear My call in its innermost being, you must pray and gain spiritual ground. For at present you would not be heard, because all peoples are busy preparing to destroy and to defend themselves.

28. People will have to become even more blind when despair, hatred, terror, and pain reach their limits.

29. Nor would this be the right time to deliver My message, for you would be like voices crying out in the midst of a desert; no one would pay you any attention.

30. Do not forget that the human heart is like farmland that must be cultivated: First, it must be cleared by removing the boulders and pulling up the weeds that cover it. Then it must be made fertile by rain so that a seed may germinate within its depths, and finally, the time must come to sow the seed before the soil can wait no longer and the favorable season has passed.

31. Likewise, a work of purification is taking place within humanity, in which human beings, without being aware of it, have handed themselves the cup of suffering that will restore their purity.

32. All the pain he inflicts upon himself will serve to soften his heart, so that he may finally cast out from the depths of his being all that is evil and has taken root within him. When he can no longer bear the suffering, and can no longer endure any more fear, he will feel the light of conscience enter his heart—the comfort of repentance, the lifeblood of a new life for his soul.

33. As soon as a person has been prepared, purified, and made fruitful—first through pain and later through the dew of repentance and self-reflection—he will have reached the point of receiving the divine seed of spiritualization, because his inner being—now ennobled by repentance and the resolve to improve and renew himself— will be eager to receive within his bosom the seed of love, peace, and wisdom.

34. What would become of humanity if, at the very moment it longs for the coming of My message, this people here had not prepared itself to appear among its fellow human beings as messengers or “workers” of My Word?

35. How great is your responsibility, disciples—so great that you will have to answer to Me for every minute I have entrusted to you for the fulfillment of your mission.

36. I have told you that for now you should pray—that is, you should begin by gaining a true understanding of the mission you will fulfill—that you should attune your hearts through the practice of mercy— that you should according to your plan gradually refine your nature by striving to combat your selfishness, which is the fruit of materialism. Then spiritualization will increasingly take root within you.

37. Do not be like little children any longer, so that when I tell you to pray, you may understand that I am asking you for good deeds, since it is your words or thoughts—or the lack thereof—that truly speak to My Spirit. If a thought, however beautiful it may be, is not felt, it lacks substance. If a word or a sentence, however beautifully expressed, does not become a deed, it will have no life, and you already know that what has no life is as if it did not exist, which is why it cannot be received by Me.

38. You now know: When I tell you to pray, you should not limit yourselves to gathering your thoughts in inner devotion, but should also leave this sanctuary and leave behind in each of your fellow human beings a pledge of love and true brotherhood as the surest proof that you live, watching over and praying for your neighbors.

39. According to this process, your shortcomings will gradually disappear; you will combat your discord and attain that preparation of which I so often speak to you in My Instructions.

40. If, at the time when people's hearts yearn according to My new message, this people has not prepared itself through practical action, nor has it been purified through a struggle of love against hatred, of mercy against selfishness, and of peace against discord, illness, and suffering, then it should not expect to reach the depths of their hearts through the Word alone and to convince them of My truth.

41. Therefore, at the very moment that I give you My Word, I tell you that you must put it into practice, for only in this way will you be able to understand the essence of My Instructions, their meaning, and their infinite goodness.

42. From 1866 to 1950, 84 years have passed—an entire epoch of spiritual revelations during which the Divine Light has shone ceaselessly upon every soul and upon all "flesh"—during which the Spiritual World has revealed itself to this people in one way and to all humanity in many ways.

43. Now the moment is approaching when I must say “Farewell” to you through the means I have chosen for My revelation in this time. Yet I will remain, awaiting your preparation and your spiritualization, so that I may resume My revelation to humanity—even though I will no longer use human minds to convey My messages, but will instead use direct revelation from My Spirit to yours.

44. When I said through the mouth of an ancient prophet that times would come when My Spirit would be poured out upon every soul and upon all flesh, and that people would have visions and prophetic dreams, I was referring precisely to the time that is drawing near, when the gifts possessed by every soul will manifest, and when it will seek the divine truth and bear witness to the fulfillment of all that was prophesied to you.

45. Do not fear the day when I will speak to you for the last time, nor fear the time of contemplation when you will no longer hear My words through human lips. For truly, I tell you, I will be present; I will hear you and will not forsake you for even a moment; I will strengthen your faith through My love; I will make My presence felt to you in various forms; I will fill your gatherings with spiritual essence and divine inspiration by inspiring you with thoughts, deeds, and words; I will guide your steps and spare you from falls and stumbles.

46. Do not fear the new era; do not doubt My presence in the Spirit, for I will let you hear My voice, dispel your doubts, and say to you: “Oh, you people of little faith, who must see and touch in order to believe.”

47. If you truly wish to be spiritualized so that you may rightly call yourselves My disciples in this Third Era, then reflect deeply on these solemn moments, these Instructions, which are among the last you will receive.

48. I want you, as good disciples, to take your Master as your model in His truthfulness, so that throughout your entire journey you may fulfill your mission without ever straying from the path marked out by the Law and conscience.

49. Since I announced My coming to you many centuries ago, I have fulfilled My promise. Since—after I had communicated with you through My spokesmen—I promised a time of outreach in which I would speak unceasingly of the spiritual realm, I have done so. But since I revealed to you the date on which I would conclude this message, I will and must abide by it. For there can be no change whatsoever in My will, nor can My divine plans undergo any alteration, nor is there any other force or will capable of changing the destiny of life and of humankind.

50. Everything has been ordained by Me from eternity; nothing has escaped My wisdom. Every time has been determined from the beginning, and every destiny has been predetermined. Even though human beings have never brought their will into harmony with Mine, My will has nevertheless been fulfilled.

51. I have always given you time to prepare and provided you with the means to save yourselves. Before I sent My judgment upon you to hold you accountable at the end of an age or a period of time, I showed you My love by warning you, awakening you, and exhorting you to repentance, reform, and goodness. But when the hour of judgment had come, I no longer paused to ask you whether you had already repented, whether you had already prepared yourselves, or whether you still persisted in evil and disobedience. My judgment came at the appointed hour, and the one who knew how to build his ark in time was saved. But the one who mocked when the hour of judgment was announced to him, and who did nothing for his salvation, had to perish.

52. Reflect on what I am telling you now, so that you may know that your will can never change Mine, even if it may sometimes seem that way to you—that when the hour of judgment has come, I will seek you out and visit you, to give to each according to his merits. For even before this, I spoke to you full of love and light, so that you might build the ark of salvation in time—the one that could save you from perishing in the floods of worldwide purification during the days of the greatest judgment.

53. If this event has not yet taken shape among the newcomers and those who have lagged behind, the responsibility for this lies with the elders, with the “first ones,” with the disciples, so that they may teach their younger brothers and sisters how to obey the Father’s will and how to fulfill His law. But I tell you: If they fail to set an example of obedience or bear witness to My truth, I will certainly give them further proof of My justice and of how My will is fulfilled above all else.

54. You ask yourselves in the depths of your hearts why I make such serious accusations against your souls. Yet I tell you: If, when I created you, I had denied you any of My attributes, you would have reason to complain about My accusations or to be astonished by them. But since I know that I have placed within your being something of each of My abilities, virtues, and qualities, and since I have also given you revelations about My Law, your destiny, and life, and have granted you the necessary time for your understanding, your development, and your growth, you must consider it just that I come down to you to judge your deeds and the use you have made of My gifts.

55. I tell you once again that if I had withheld even a single one of My attributes from you, I would not be justified in reproaching you for the mistakes you commit in your lives.

56. Thus, you will be able to understand that there is no human being, nor has there ever been one, in whom there has not been a soul to animate it, nor has there ever existed a human soul that is without a Spirit.

57. What greater glory is there for a human being than to know that he is animated by a being of light, an inhabitant of the spiritual realm, an emissary or messenger from a higher world? And on the other hand—what greater happiness is there for the soul than to know that the radiant beacon of the Spirit is eternally with her, which is the light of divinity that illuminates her path?

However, since you have wasted your time preoccupied solely with earthly matters and have distanced yourselves more and more each day from thoughts about spiritual life— since even your religious communities suffer from a lack of spiritualization—you have a humanity that has grown weary, sick, and melancholy, which, when it hears the voice of its Father, who comes to judge it and call it to account, is struck by this demand for accountability and asks itself: Why such great severity toward this weak, small, sick, and ignorant people?

Yet it is unaware that it is in the wrong when it responds in this way to the voice of its Master. For it is neither weak, since it possesses within itself the strength that God bestowed upon it; nor is it small, for in its spiritual and physical form lies the wisdom and perfection with which I created it; nor is it ignorant, because through the Spirit it is fully aware of what it does, what it ought to do, and what it ought to refrain from doing.

However, if it feels ill, it is because its lack of harmony—both with the spiritual and with the earthly—has distanced it from the original sources of life, such as spiritual dialogue with Me and contact with its mother, Nature.

58. I urge you to reflect deeply on My Word, and I must tell you: If anyone—after having heard Me—continues to regard My reproaches and My judgments as unjust, it will be only because he has been unable to grasp the meaning of My Word, and I will then have to forgive the hardness of his heart and mind.

59. You have long been tested, beloved people, because it is necessary for you to purify yourselves so that you may become worthy to pass on My Word to your fellow human beings—today, when the nations are in such great need of a message of peace.

60. I will not send out as messengers those who are dead to the life of grace, for they would have nothing to give. I will not entrust this mission to those who have not purified their hearts of selfishness.

61. The messenger of My Word must be a disciple of *Mine*, whose very presence already makes My peace felt in people's hearts. He must have the ability to comfort his fellow human beings even in life's most difficult moments, and a light must always radiate from his words that dispels all darkness of the soul or the mind.

62. I found this people "dead" and brought them to life with the light of My Word. Why should My disciples not be able to do the same for their fellow human beings, since that is what I have taught them in my teaching?

63. When I speak of the "dead," I mean those who have died in terms of faith, goodness, and truth, and I can tell you that there was a "dead" person within each of you when you came to my rally.

64. When My Word touched the tombstone of your heart, it caused the soul—long buried beneath the materialism of your life—to tremble.

65. My Word allowed you to experience unfamiliar sensations, long-buried feelings of love, and the delights of the soul. Eagerly, you came to the Divine Ray proclaimed through the voice-bearer to savor that essence which you felt descending from infinity into your hearts.

66. These have been moments of true peace for you, in which, transported to a world full of light and perfection, you have forgotten your earthly fortunes.

67. Then your hearts were overwhelmed with gratitude, for just when you expected nothing but pain from life, the veil of mystery was torn asunder, and a ray of divine light descended upon your souls as a message of love, truth, and comfort.

68. In your dark, pain-filled, and monotonous life, the unexpected miracle of My return took place through a spiritual and intellectually comprehensible revelation.

69. From that day on, a new life unfolded before your eyes. The shadows of doubt and uncertainty vanished, and the light was kindled in your hearts.

70. This is the new dawn of which I speak so often in My Word; this is the new day to which you have awakened.

71. You now have hope, feel secure, and know what you must do to live according to this path.

72. Noble resolutions, good intentions, and beautiful plans have been born in your hearts.

73. The path unfolds radiantly before your eyes and ceaselessly invites you to walk it, to show you its beauties and to reveal new teachings to you at every turn.

74. Who among you does not wish this wonderful awakening for all of humanity? Who among you would want this treasure only for yourself? No one. I see in every heart the desire for a worldwide resurrection, the desire for peace and light in all people. Truly, I tell you, this desire, which grows greater every day in your hearts, will be the force that leads you tomorrow to fight for the realization of the ideal that My Word has caused to sprout in your souls.

75. I will provide My people with the means to bring My message to all nations. I will ensure that, along the way, they find people of good will who will help them carry My revelations to the ends of the earth.

May My peace be with you!

Instruction 324

My peace be with you!

1. I have come down into your hearts, which I have found ready to receive Me. Who among you has sought Me and not found Me?

2. You are currently wandering in a desert, yet you have My presence in this voice, which ceaselessly encourages you through the countless trials of the journey. You have been nourished with the bread of the Spirit, while many multitudes dwell in deserts where they have found neither water, nor food, nor a guide.

3. I come down to all; I have shown no preference for any race. My Spirit descends upon all people, yet only those who are prepared receive Me and find refreshment in My presence.

4. I bless the "people of Israel," who have opened the doors of their hearts to offer Me shelter—those who have opened their eyes to the light and, in this work, have discovered all the truth and glory it contains. For they will be saved, and through them, future generations will be saved.

You, the chosen people who have always belonged to Me, come before Me once more today, bow down before Me, and say to Me: "Father, guide our steps, kindle our faith even more, and do not let us fall into temptation."

In your prayer, you tell Me that you are facing great tribulations, that you have drained a cup of suffering, that your feet have been wounded by the thorns along the way. Yet the Master answers you: Be patient in your trials, drink your cup of suffering with resignation, and look forward to tomorrow as you apply yourselves to My teaching.

5. You have been forewarned; you knew what these times would bring, for I have announced it to you. You are not blind; you walk on the path full of light. It is others who stumble, fall, and shed tears: they are the ignorant, who do not know where they are going, who live barren and useless lives.

But you, O people, who know that you possess all the gifts of the Spirit, that you have My presence in My Word, and that you have received Me day by day in My Instructions, are the strong ones who show Me your warrior spirit— a Spirit that has overcome adversity, that has surmounted great obstacles and broken through great barriers in its longing for Me, for perfection. For you must be the first, the strong one among people, who speaks the truth and bears witness to what you have experienced.

6. As that great final trial draws near, you shall speak to your fellow human beings. Your words must break the silence into which humanity will fall, briefly unsettled by that great tribulation. It shall be the voice of

“Israel” that rises up, speaks to the world, and proclaims to it what I have promised: peace to people of good will, salvation for the faithful, authority and strength for everyone who elevates themselves to a pure ideal.

To encourage you, I will place My words upon your lips and My inspirations in your hearts, so that you may guide this humanity safely.

You have been thoroughly prepared. In each and every one of My Instructions, I have opened up before your eyes an infinite path full of ideals and spiritualization.

7. Your minds—and even more so your souls—have been refreshed as you have savored the delights of this Word and treasured it in your hearts to study it later. The time of great study is already approaching for the “people of Israel,” when you will have to reflect on the words I spoke to you, on the Instructions I gave you as a testament for you and for all humanity.

8. Be prepared, people, for many ideas will spring up in all hearts that will challenge your thoughts, and you will find no spiritual kinship among humanity. It is the time of the foretold struggle. While some set out to defend My truth and spread My teaching, others will seek to destroy it, seeking to bring down, stone by stone, this work that I have built in the heart of the people of Israel.

9. They will rise up in fanaticism and ignorance, for each will have interpreted it according to his own capacity of understanding. Yet I, the Light, will descend to you to guide you. I, Justice, will cause the truth to shine in the hearts of those who have heard Me with a prepared soul.

10. People of Israel: In this great struggle, you shall carry with you only the weapons of love, peace, and justice. What would become of you if you were to take up the double-edged sword that wounds and kills? Above all, you shall let My light shine and bring My Word to the hearts. You are to arm yourselves with patience, wisdom, and love, and remember these Instructions that I gave you in the midst of this peace. Although I saw the congregations quarreling amid great storms and great confusion, My Word has been like a lighthouse in this sea, which was churned up by worldviews, ideas, and differing interpretations.

Each of you is to be a herald of the truth; all of you are to take Me as your example; all of you are to remember the love with which I provided instruction to each of My disciples—the patience with which I taught each of My students—the forgiveness I bestowed upon all when they made mistakes and succumbed to temptation.

11. Thus, you, Israel, who will remain behind as My disciple, who wish to bear witness to this Master, must take Me as your example. Then the

moment of trial will be your opportunity; then you will also come to know yourself; then you will recognize the greatness of your soul. If, however, you are not prepared, you will lament your weakness. I, as the Master, have taught you; I have bestowed upon you an infinite number of instructions; and when this year, 1950—a year of grace, the last in which I will speak in this form—comes to an end, you will be prepared, and everything you have not heard through the voice will be received by your soul through intuition.

12. In this way, you will understand great teachings. The path I have laid out for you is infinite. You will never be able to say that you have now reached the end, that you have nothing left to learn or study, that you have understood everything.

No, people, a short time will not be enough for you to understand my teaching; you will have to study throughout this entire journey on Earth, and afterward, in the hereafter, your soul will move on to the spiritual realms in pursuit of the essence and wisdom of my Spirit, and you will continue to discover new horizons; your ideals will grow greater, and then you will realize that your Father is infinite in his light and in his love for his children.

13. Today you are no longer novice disciples, no longer little children in this work; you have come a long way in fulfilling your mission. I have spoken to you and told you that "the people of Israel" dwelt on Earth to receive Me. Therefore, there have been many eras in which your soul has heard Me.

14. You have already passed through several stages of life and have evolved. You possess the experience and the fruits you have reaped in times past. You have already endured great trials; therefore, your soul will not be beguiled by false lights. You know the "taste" of My Word; you have opened your eyes and know the purest spiritual light. You have read in the great Book of My Wisdom and will not be led into confusion by imperfect sciences.

15. I have made known to you the true light and the true science that is in Me. I have made you great according to your spirit, for I want you to seek Me more with your spirit than with your intellect, so that you may truly be spiritualists. For the time of great opportunities for the people of Israel is already drawing near. If today you have felt like prisoners, with a limited scope for putting My Instruction into practice, the moment is now near when I will open the paths for each of you, and there you will put My teaching into practice, and in doing so, you will discover the greatness of each of My words.

16. Only in this way will you be able to understand Me; only then will you interpret My Word correctly and avoid forming theories and notions in your minds that confuse you and do not lead you to an understanding of My teaching.

You must practice love, peace, and mercy in order to become one with your Father; then you will come to know yourselves as I have prepared you—full of gifts and graces. I have told you that I created you according to My image and likeness, that each of you can perform great works along the way that are meant to bear witness to Me, that make you like Me, and that, by virtue of your ability, you can accomplish them.

17. Are you ready yet? Have you prepared yourselves to take Me as your model? Truly, I tell you, you lack nothing for this; you have already attained spiritual maturity, and from this point on, you can take action and offer Me the first fruits of your fulfillment of the mission, while a large part of humanity continues to sleep, awaiting the jolt or the shake that will awaken them.

18. You watch and pray, keeping your faith alive. You pray for all those who feel forsaken and have strayed from the spiritual path, and this prayer surrounds people, saves them, and redeems them. The time will come when those hearts into which you have sown love—and whom you do not yet know, because you have prayed both for those you know and for those you do not—will cross your path, or you will reach them on your path and discover them, and then you will become one with one another; then your soul will recognize the seed it has sown.

19. The provinces await you; I have spoken much to you about this, yet you have viewed it as something distant because you did not see it come to pass immediately. But the moment will come when you will scatter, and then you will take this seed with you as an abundant harvest to scatter it across the fields of humanity. There you will recognize your progress; there you will begin to advance your ideal; there you will grow great through your acts of love and self-sacrifice for humanity.

20. It is necessary for you to go through these trials so that you may understand My teaching. Each of you must become an apostle, and I will enlighten and bless you from the beyond.

21. You have the same gifts that they had back then. Yes, people of Israel, for you have been My disciples in this era, just as were those Twelve and all who heard Me in the Second Era. I have planted My seed within you; My wisdom has enveloped your souls. Yet if for a brief time you have not felt filled by it, it is because you have not yet reflected and studied.

22. I now grant you a time of peace, a time of withdrawal from your earthly life, so that you may study and then, prepared, begin your mission. When this time comes, do not let it pass unnoticed; do not devote this time, which I now grant you, to worldly life. I will provide you with what is necessary for your livelihood as well, and for the soul, everything you need.

23. I have come for the sake of the human soul, to rescue it from the darkness in which it has lived. The body is secondary; earthly life, though important to humans, is likewise secondary. One loaf of bread is enough to nourish you, one blanket to cover your body and protect it from the elements, and even a simple garment—and this is sufficient. But the soul, which must travel a long path, which must come to Me with great merits in order to attain the great promises, has not yet had its opportunity with you; it is still chained, still constantly crying out for salvation and liberation. It rises up from the core of your being and shakes your hardened heart. Yet it is the soul that is meant to rule "the flesh," and not the flesh that is meant to rule the soul.

24. The physical body is merely the garment, the tool, that I have given you on earth so that you may live on it for a time . At the moment when you have cast off this garment, I will demand an account from the soul regarding its body.

Yet the materialism in which you live is a prison in which you have suppressed your soul. I will now open its doors; I will give you freedom so that you may live very close to Me and love this humanity with all the strength of your being.

25. I want the people of Israel to be like a tender mother who welcomes this defenseless humanity, for your bosom to be warm, and for your eyes to be full of love and compassion for this humanity. I entrust her to you so that you may regard her as a younger sister, or—if you will—as a daughter. I will leave you behind as My representatives, and just as I love, bless, and embrace humanity, so too shall you do. Humanity hungers for love, for role models, and for light. I will say to humanity: Seek out "the people of Israel"; in them you will find My representation and My miracles; upon them I will pour out My Instruction and My blessings!

26. How great is your task, beloved people—you still have not understood it! Yet do not be anxious. If you believe in Me, you will be able to rise to its fulfillment, and you will have to take that honorable place before humanity.

Prepare yourselves now, while you still have time to reflect and meditate—now, while you are not yet standing before great multitudes to

preach and can still correct your own mistakes. Delve into your inner selves to recognize the good and the evil they contain, and to cultivate the virtues you may discover—those I have imprinted in your souls from the very beginning, ever since you were created. But whatever evil you should discover—all the imperfections that may exist within you—you must transform into perfections.

27. The Earth is a valley of atonement and trial for the Spirit. But it must triumph through the strength and force I have bestowed upon it, for it is a part of Myself, My own essence, My own life. You are My creatures, made in My image. What obstacles, then, will you encounter on your path that you could not overcome on the path of spiritualization and upward development?

28. People: It is enough for you to pray daily and to train yourselves in the study of My Instruction in order to forge a path through your own efforts, to pass all trials, to wait patiently when you must wait, and to accept everything as it is My will. I have not promised you a path strewn with flowers; I have not told you that you will be happy and enjoy perfect happiness on this earth. I have taught you that you are subject to trials, that you are walking a path of atonement and making amends for your past transgressions, just as you must earn merits in order to ascend.

29. This is what I have told you, My people. Therefore, be steadfast in your tribulations; bear your life with joy. Hope that what you did not receive at nightfall, you will receive at daybreak. For everyone who trusts in Me receives—everyone who prays is strong. Therefore, this Master always guides you, His disciples, toward prayer, toward the study of spiritual Instructions, and toward the study of human life, so that you may always be wise and just, so that you may be just in all your decisions, so that you may bear witness that you are My apostles, and so that you may feel full of peace because of the justice you have demonstrated in your actions.

30. Thus do I prepare you, O people of Israel; thus have I united you in this congregation. Those among you who have joined in the final hours of My Word, I have taught and uplifted, to unite you all in a single thought, in the same study, so that you newcomers may attain the same level of development as those who have heard Me for a long time.

31. I see you all ascending the same ladder and nurturing lofty ideals, always putting the soul first, praying, and expecting everything from Me. I bless you and tell you: This is what I also expect from humanity.

When will humanity be converted? When will it have cast off its cloak of impurity? When will it have renounced its materialism to set out in search of the spiritual garment?

You will not accomplish this great work. I, who work tirelessly, will convert humanity in due time. It will evolve; it will take great strides in an instant, for I am preparing the trials and circumstances that must lead it to spiritualization.

You are to fulfill your mission in this present era, but I will work and fulfill My purpose at all times.

32. You have come to know My Word; you have recognized that it comes from Me, yet at times you also long for the warmth and tenderness of a mother's love. The Master, however, asks you: Have you not also recognized the tenderness and love of a mother in this Word of the Master ?

I have told you that I am one Master, one Spirit, and that within Me are all kinds of love. If you long for Mary, seek her in My own words—in this very word here, which constantly blesses and caresses you.

33. Yes, people of Israel, in Me speak the Father and the Mother; in Me speak all kinds of love. In this word of Mine, which I have spoken throughout all time, you will—if you recognize Me—find everything you long for. There will be no emptiness in your hearts; in Me you will find the Father, the Friend, the Brother, the Master—and also the Mother. I am perfect love, the greatest love of all. Take heart, people, and thank Me for bringing these teachings to your attention.

34. I fill your path with blessings on every morning of grace. Who among you, who has prayed to Me with fear or longing, has not been heard? I see everything and know everything. I speak to you from the Hereafter.

You are among those who come to Me, who rise up to find Me in the realms of the Spirit. I have not set foot on Earth at this time; I descend spiritually and connect with you through the Universal Ray, and from there I see and hear everything, I speak to you, and I bless you. And on this morning of grace, I say to you: Earn merits, for you are already approaching the middle of this year. If you have made good use of it, you are blessed. Yet I, as your Master, advise you: Make use of every day and every moment so that you may commit My Word to memory and keep it in your hearts forever.

May this atmosphere, this peace, this light, this joy, and this love continue to exist; you shall continue to breathe them in according to this year, both in your gatherings and outside of them—I will grant it to you.

Wherever you gather, you will have My presence; wherever you call upon Me, there I will be with you.

35. Therefore, people, recognize that the Divine Master is revealing Himself at this time in an atmosphere of peace, understanding, and spiritualization. I have united your thoughts, and you have built a spiritual temple to which I descend. There I reveal Myself and make Myself felt. There you will recognize Me according to this year, for in this way I will continue to manifest Myself amidst peace and spiritualization. Your soul shall eliminate discord and create an atmosphere of harmony and unity of faith.

36. When the time comes, you will disperse without forming factions, nor leaving behind confusion or bad examples.

37. You shall speak from your heart and soul, full of peace; then, in one of your sentences, all the justice and truth that I wish to make known to this world may be summarized. Take care, then, to preserve your peace, your spiritual energy, and your faith well, so that at all times you may be the voice of truth, the voice that prophesies, the voice that silences the wicked, and the voice that awakens the soul through the voice of the Spirit.

38. This is what you are to be, My people, in the midst of a troubled humanity; for this I have prepared you. Each of you will fulfill your mission within a group of people, yet you are all to be spiritually united, even if you are physically distant from one another. And you shall communicate with one another, whether spiritually or through letters. According to this process, you will gradually unfold My work; according to this process, you will bring it to the world. For this purpose, I have awakened within you in this time the ideal of unfolding the gifts of the Spirit through truthfulness and justice, so that you may always be righteous and spiritual.

39. I leave you united as a single family, in which there shall be no quarrels. You should all regard one another as siblings, all at the same stage of development, with the same willingness to fulfill your mission, and with a lofty ideal. You will all receive blessings, encouragement, and whatever you need for your struggle from My Spirit.

I strengthen you on this morning of grace. Take each of my instructions to heart; even though they are brief, they contain great light.

40. Be blessed. I am always awaiting those who wish to evolve spiritually—those who seek beyond what their eyes can see—those who, with the eyes of their Spirit, discover eternal life in the hereafter.

41. I make you aware of your spiritual gifts and send out a call to you. Yet each of you must come to Me through your own merits.

42. On this morning of grace, through the prayer of the people of Israel—gathered in various congregations within and outside this nation—I bless all of humanity and bestow upon it My peace and My mercy.

43. Thus, I am currently preparing you for the difficult times ahead. Your words must break the silence that will now descend upon humanity—a humanity crushed by so much calamity and confused by the diversity of worldviews that will emerge among the spiritual leaders of various faiths.

In that time of fear—the duration of which you do not know—a voice will rise up in every soul, saying, “Peace to people of good will.” Then those who feel faith in their hearts, who keep their lamp burning, will be saved. They will feel a great power within themselves.

44. Now the time of study is approaching for this people, during which they will reflect on My words and commandments, and you are to be prepared for this struggle. Your thoughts will clash; you will disagree in your conclusions. Yet My light will shine upon all your ideas, and I will make use of those who set out with a sound soul to bring My plans to fruition.

45. In this struggle, I give you only the weapons of love, wisdom, and patience. Yet as you carry out this mission, you will remember with wistfulness these hours of peace, this joyful atmosphere in which I provided you with instruction and prepared you for the times to come. But in that sea of differing worldviews, ideas, and perspectives, you must strive to preserve your peace and your dignity as My disciples.

46. It is not enough to fathom My Instruction and understand its meaning in order to attain salvation. It is necessary to follow its instructions so that you may become one with Me, and your soul may attain ever greater maturity and firmness in its convictions.

47. I have not promised you an easy path in this world, but despite its hardships, you can live your lives with joy, hope confidently for the future, and act with justice and righteousness in all your deeds. Work and fulfill your mission during this period, and I will be at work at all times.

48. Maintain your spiritualization so that at all times you may be the voice that speaks the truth, that silences the evil one , and fulfills its mission to guide and provide instruction to your fellow human beings.

Call upon your Heavenly Mother with love in each of your gatherings. Yet the Master tells you: Your Spirit and Mine are one. Have you not recognized Her tenderness and Her grace in My words? In this Instruction, the Father and your Mother speak in perfect divine union.

49. How often have I caught people asking themselves if there is not some way to connect with God, and often they have exclaimed with a sigh, “Oh, if only I could ask the Lord a question and receive an answer!” But then they give up, believing this to be impossible, and continue to seek My mercy in external forms of worship and material offerings, even though deep within their being they cannot comprehend how a Father—who has always said He loves His creatures so dearly—would not deign to answer them when they pray to Him and call upon Him.

50. Oh, you immature human beings, enslaved by earthly life, if only you knew that this need to connect with Me is the thirst I feel in My Spirit! If only you knew that the dialogue you long for has not only been granted to you, but that all My instructions revealed to you at all times are intended to lead you to a dialogue from Spirit to Spirit! But since you live in a materialistic world, you have wanted to hear My voice responding to the words spoken by your lips, and this cannot and must not be. For then it would no longer be a spiritual dialogue, but one in which your Lord would stoop to the level of your materialism.

51. Therefore, the manner I have chosen at this time, when I make Myself known through these voice carriers, must be brief, because it is not the perfect form of revelation; rather, once it has passed, the time of preparation will come, in which many people will begin their development toward spirit-to-spirit dialogue.

52. I have never been far from you, as you have sometimes believed, nor have I ever been indifferent to your sufferings, nor have I been deaf to your cries. What has happened is this: You have not made an effort to refine your higher senses, and you have expected to perceive Me with the senses of the flesh. But I tell you that the time when I granted this to humanity lies very far in the past.

53. If you had made even a little effort to develop some of your spiritual faculties—such as inner elevation through spiritual contemplation, prayer, intuition, prophetic dreams, or spiritual visions—I assure you that through each of these you would connect with Me and thus receive answers to your questions and divine inspiration in your thoughts.

54. I am always ready to speak with you; I am always awaiting your spiritual elevation and readiness so that I may please you and grant you the joy of revealing Myself to your Spirit. All that is required is for you to prepare yourselves with the utmost sincerity to receive this grace.

55. It is true that I receive you and bestow My blessings upon you, no matter in what form My mercy is sought. But even if you receive from Me

what you have asked for, your soul will never experience the joy of having made itself worthy of that good.

56. I must tell you that on the day you learn to raise your petitions to the level of the spiritual, your joy in receiving My mercy will be incomparably greater. For whoever knows how to ask will, by nature, also know how to receive.

I tell you this because some obtain from Me what they desire, even though they did not know how to ask. What value, then, can they attribute to what they did not even know how to implore or ask for? They belong to those who do not know how to receive, who could not understand the love with which their Father granted their request.

But my duty as a Father is to help my children in their struggle through life, to protect them, to stand by them, and to comfort them. Therefore, my mercy can never cease to pour out upon my children.

57. This Father, who loves you so dearly, cannot bear to see you plunged into spiritual ignorance, which is darkness, poverty, and wretchedness. That is why I awaken your conscience, which is like a Master arising from within yourselves, always seeking ways and means to be heard and felt, to express itself through words and teachings that correct your errors and elevate you to the heights of light, knowledge, Spirit, and spiritual greatness.

58. Unite in your mind and Spirit My revelations as God, which proclaim the Law to you; my revelations as the Father, which reveal my infinite love to you, and my Instructions as the Master, which reveal my wisdom to you; then from all of this you will receive *an* essence, *a* divine purpose: that you may come to Me on the path of spiritual light—something more than just a rally to you. I wish to lead you into My own kingdom, where I am ever present, forever within you.

59. Strive first to spiritualize yourself, so that your hidden gifts may gradually awaken, and you may first draw closer, step by step, to the dialogue from Spirit to Spirit, and then to the world of perfection.

May My peace be with you!

Instruction 325

1. Blessed are those who weep out of love, for this is proof that their Spirit and their heart live in harmony.

2. It is in those moments of self-reflection—the right time to understand and feel my love—that your heart, almost without your realizing it, opens like a flower, and the sweet spring of tears wells up from your eyes.

3. These tears speak more than all words and express more than all thoughts. In them there is sincerity, there is humility, there is love, gratitude, contrition, and promises.

4. When you hear Me speak like this, you feel understood and loved by Me. Yes, My little children, I see you all and hear you all; I know your names, am aware of all your needs, hear your lamentations and your pleas, and receive all your petitions and offerings.

5. Yes, you are My children, for you have come forth from My Spirit. How could I not know and love you?

6. If at times, despite your prayers, pain or suffering persists, it is not because I have not heard you, nor because I do not wish to encourage you, but because I wish to test you, to teach you one of My lessons according to My will; for it is My duty as a Father to correct you, to refine you, and to perfect you on that path which is life.

7. Blessed are those who bless Me on the altar of creation and who know how to humbly accept the consequences of their transgressions without attributing them to divine punishment.

8. Blessed are those who know how to obey My will and accept their trials with humility. They will all love Me.

9. You multitudes of people come here to take refuge in Me, for what is happening in your world fills you with fear. You have observed that all justice, all love, and all truth have vanished from the hearts of men. So you have asked yourselves: “To whom shall we turn for refuge? Whom shall we implore for help, and from whom shall we hope for anything?” And then you remembered Me.

10. You poor peoples of the earth—some enslaved, others oppressed, and the rest exploited by your own leaders and representatives!

11. Your hearts no longer love those who rule over you on earth, for your trust has been betrayed. You no longer have faith in the justice or magnanimity of your judges; you no longer believe in promises, words, or smiling faces. You have witnessed how hypocrisy has taken hold of hearts and established its kingdom of lies, falsehoods, and deceit on earth.

12. Poor peoples, who bear hardship on your shoulders like an unbearable burden—that hardship which is no longer that blessed law through which man received everything necessary for his livelihood, but which has turned into a desperate and fear-filled struggle for survival. And what do people receive in return for sacrificing their strength and their lives? A meager piece of bread, a cup full of bitterness.

13. Truly, I tell you, this is not the sustenance that I placed upon the earth for your joy and sustenance; this is the bread of discord, of vanity, of inhuman feelings—in short, proof of the lack or absence of spiritual maturity in those who govern your human lives.

14. I see that you snatch the bread from one another; that those who strive for force cannot bear that others possess anything, because they want everything for themselves; that the strong seize the bread of the weak, and the weak must be content merely to watch the powerful eat and enjoy themselves.

15. Now I ask you: In what does the moral progress of this humanity consist? Where is the development of its noblest feelings?

16. Truly, I tell you, in the era when humans lived in caves and covered themselves with animal skins, they likewise snatched food from one another's mouths; the strongest likewise took the lion's share; the toil of the weak also benefited those who subjugated them by force; and people, tribes, and nations likewise killed one another.

17. What, then, is the difference between humanity today and humanity in those days?

18. Yes, I already know that you will tell Me that you have made great progress—I know that you will point to your civilization and your science. But then I will tell you that all of this is merely a mask of hypocrisy behind which you hide your true feelings and your still-primitive instincts, because you have not made the slightest effort toward the development of your soul or the fulfillment of My Law.

19. I am not telling you that you should not conduct scientific research—no, on the contrary: Seek, research, grow, and increase your knowledge and intelligence in material life, but be merciful toward one another— —respect the sacred rights of your neighbors, and understand that there is no law that empowers a person to dispose of the lives of their fellow human beings—in short, People, do something to apply my highest commandment of "Love one another" to your lives, so that you may escape the moral and spiritual stagnation into which you have fallen, and so that when the veil of lies covering your faces falls away, your light may

shine through, sincerity may radiate, and truth may take root in your lives. Then you can rightly say that you have made progress.

20. Become spiritually strong in following My Instructions, so that in the future your words may always be confirmed by genuine works of mercy, wisdom, and brotherhood.

21. I know that deep in your hearts you wonder whether, when you no longer hear My Word, you will have the necessary inspiration and strength to rise up to the struggle and not succumb to it.

22. You wonder whether you will lose the ability or the preparation that you gain when you hear my word.

23. I see you as wavering and uncertain when you think of the day when I will speak to you for the last time. For you realize that the hour will have come when you are to begin transforming yourselves from disciples into masters, and you feel incapable of living without My Word.

24. I tell you all this because, if I knew that without these rallies it would be impossible for you to persevere in your spiritual struggle, I would not withdraw My Word. But I know that it is necessary to bring My message to a close so that you may soon cease to think like disciples or students and begin to think like Masters.

25. Understand that you should not spend your lives going to these places of gathering according to a desire for spiritual delight or comfort. You must realize that the moment must come when your Spirit must teach everything it has received from Me for the progress of your fellow human beings.

26. Truly, I tell you, it is necessary for your spiritualization that I cease to reveal Myself in this form. Once My message is complete, you will strive to perfect your prayer and your ecstasy in order to feel My invisible divine presence, and you will also strive to refine your senses and abilities.

27. Live, however, with vigilance, for men and women will arise among you who will deny that I have brought My revelation to an end. They will put forward many arguments and say that the divine vibration is eternal, and that it is therefore impossible for Me to no longer make Myself perceptible through the human mind. Yet even today I tell you that just as it is certain that My Spirit resonates eternally within humanity, it is also true that the manner in which I reveal Myself through these mediums will not last forever, for it is not the most perfect, since I am now preparing you for a dialogue from Spirit to Spirit.

28. This rally among you must not continue any longer, lest you force it into a tradition, a habit, or a ritual. Nor should you listen to those who say that the spirit-to-spirit dialogue is reserved for generations of a very

distant future. No, disciples. Although you will not attain *perfect* spiritual dialogue according to great spiritual development, this will come about through the practice of My teaching, which continually reaches a higher level.

29. Pray directly to Me, without the need for intermediaries, nor for words, symbols, rites, or images. This will be the beginning of a dialogue between Spirits, for it is then your inner and higher being that soars upward in its longing for Me. Your spiritual voice will then have called upon Me, and My divine voice will answer you. How does your being receive the message of My Spirit? Through the gifts of intuition and inspiration—that is, in a subtle and spiritual manner.

30. Is this form of communication not more perfect and spiritual than that which you have through your messengers? Therefore, I also tell you that your spiritual dialogue will attain its degree of perfection according to your preparation, just as it was with the messengers and the multitudes of people who assisted them in their preparation.

31. Practice spiritual prayer more and more so that you may already now perceive His goodness and His truth. Get into the habit of seeking inspiration and the unfolding of your intuition through this kind of prayer. Then you will experience in your mind a stream of light striving to transform itself into human expressions and words, into noble feelings and good deeds.

32. Once you have developed prayer—which is the beginning of spirit-to-spirit dialogue—in this way, you will no longer have a desire for messengers to convey a divine message to you . For instead of entrusting another person with the task of preparing to receive and transmit that light, it will then be each one of you who prepares to receive directly from your Father, according to the merits you have earned before Him.

33. Disciples, it has been I who have revealed to you during this time all the abilities you possess, so that you may develop them more and more under the guidance of the Spiritual World, and thereby—when the revelations of your brothers, the spiritual advisors, have come to an end—you will already be prepared to fulfill your mission well.

34. Now that you are receiving My final Instructions—since you are in the year 1950—and since the Spiritual World will give you its final rallies, you will surely come to realize that this people here has not made use of this time of preparation and development.

35. How many of My chosen ones have not even taken the first step toward preparation! What will they do when they no longer have the

opportunity to hear their Master and their spiritual brothers, as they have had for such a long time?

36. Many will have to mourn the lost time and say to themselves: “Why did we not appreciate the full value of those blessed moments that the Father granted to His people? What could have been better than to have begun the development of our gifts under the Master’s Instruction and the counsel and guidance of the Spiritual World?” But now it will be too late, for the will of man will not be able to change the day and hour set by My will for the end of this period of rallies. Then a new period will begin, and with it a new way of developing your spiritual gifts in a simpler, higher, and more spiritual manner.

37. Those who have strived to make the most of the present time will retain a calm in their hearts and peace in their souls. But those who have waited until the very last morning devotions to awaken from their deep slumber will, with tears in their eyes, watch the sun of My Word—which illuminated this time—set, without having used its light to begin sowing the seed of spiritualization.

38. For some, the memory of those days will be a source of joy, while for others it will be a source of anguish. For the latter, their conscience will awaken them to reality, and they will recognize the significance that My new Word holds for the world. This will cause a love for studying My Work to awaken in their hearts, and through their prayers and meditation on the written Word, they will, step by step, make up for lost time.

39. Truly, I tell you, for all those in whom the trap runs very deep and the desire for spiritualization becomes very great, My assistance will be fully revealed, and soon they will be able to count themselves among the most advanced.

40. The time will come when all who have heard Me during this period will feel the need to bear witness to My Word, for the world will present itself as an immeasurably vast field thirsting according to water and seed. Consider, then: What do you already have in your hearts to offer your fellow human beings? How do you intend to bear witness to My truth and reveal the greatness of My work?

41. When the hour comes in which people question you, demanding proof and testimony from you regarding what you have seen and heard from Me, each one will give what he has; therefore, I tell you even now that it is better for you to be prepared, so that the hour of trial may not take anyone by surprise. Behold: If your fellow human beings were to find you asleep, you would wake up in a daze, bewildered, and your words would contain inaccuracies and falsehoods because you did not prepare

yourselves in time, and your haste would cause you to make many mistakes.

42. No, beloved people, I do not want your need for light to take you by surprise while you are immersed in darkness, and therefore I speak to you with complete clarity so that you may avoid stumbles in the future.

43. Always be aware that any time can be favorable for the soul's development and self-reflection.

44. Did not all those "workers" who labored with Me do just this in the midst of their life's struggles and misfortunes? But I gave them instruction to withdraw from everything around them so that, in moments of spiritual work—whether in the Spirit or in the earthly body—they might devote themselves entirely to their mission.

45. Receive these instructions from Me and do not forget them, and take that example from these brothers of yours, so that you may be encouraged by it.

46. If you are waiting for times of peace to set about fulfilling your mission, you are mistaken, for those times of peace will come precisely through the work, the struggle, the effort, and even the self-sacrifice of My people.

47. What would be the point of sowing in a field that is already full of fruit? I have called you "workers" because it is your task to sow. Yet it is precisely the seed that I have entrusted to you that will give you the peace you long for, which means that in order to reap it, you must first sow it.

48. Although you consider yourselves very insignificant, I tell you in truth that you will be very useful to humanity—spiritually useful. For this to happen, it is necessary that you begin preparing yourselves now.

49. Later on, you will need neither the gift of spiritual healing nor that of a messenger to carry My message to other nations, for by then the time of My revelation will already have passed; but you shall carry on the treasure of inspiration and wisdom that I have brought to you through My Word.

50. For your work, it will be necessary that you remain united in My work and thus form a true spiritual family. Yet you all already know that according to the end of the year 1950, there will be no further rallies in this form. Nevertheless, I assure you, as encouragement and comfort, that My Spirit will always be with you, and that you will feel My presence even more deeply within your being.

51. I will make Myself known to you in your thoughts, will take delight in your gatherings, will make Myself felt in your hearts and in your Spirits,

and will pour out My mercy in many ways, thereby rewarding and encouraging your faith and your spiritualization.

52. Everyone who fulfills My will in this way will be a faithful witness to My Word, and their zeal and obedience in following My instructions will be the solid foundation upon which they build their spiritual temple. These will be My disciples who spread My Instructions throughout the earth. But if there should be some who, according to 1950, insist that I continue to reveal Myself in this form, then they will be deceiving others, and their testimony will be false. For none of My disciples is unaware of the announced and appointed day for My final revelation.

53. I have given this people sufficient time to accumulate spiritual light—which is wisdom and the unfolding of all the soul's abilities—so that when I depart, they may remain in the world as masters.

54. Establish a spiritual connection with the other peoples of humanity even now, so that you may gradually prepare the way for those who must become messengers of My Word . Through prayer, you will be able to establish that spiritual connection which I am now inspiring in you.

55. If you now follow this counsel that I have just given you in My Instruction today, then do not dwell on whether, at the moment you prayed for a particular people or nation, those fellow human beings for whom you prayed felt it or failed to notice that someone had thought of them and prayed for them. Nor should you expect their response in the same way. Bear in mind that on the day when people communicate through thought, they will already have taken a great step toward the age of spirit-to-spirit dialogue; yet this is hardly the case now, when you are only just beginning to stretch out those invisible threads of brotherhood, love, understanding, and spiritual closeness.

56. Everything will come to pass in its own time, for everything that has been prophesied has always had a profound reason, even if people have doubted it when that announcement was revealed to them long before its fulfillment.

57. You can already see how the majority of the prophecies of past times have been fulfilled. Trust that what I have now announced and promised to you will likewise be fulfilled. The truth will prevail, My will will be done, and the light will shine forth.

58. Recognize how an invisible force reveals itself daily in your world. Feel the presence of the time of judgment among humanity; see how everything is currently preparing for the final battle, in which all human passions that fight against goodness and truth will be defeated and destroyed, making way for new feelings and new ideals.

59. The sickle of My justice will mow down your fields, and I declare to you in truth and in Spirit that everything that lacks deep roots of goodness will be mowed down, and that all that is superfluous will be eliminated.

60. The time when the evil one hinders the unfolding of goodness will pass, and although this struggle will always exist as long as a soul dwells in human flesh, goodness will then prevail and be decisive.

61. Earn merits so that you may belong to that world of light which I announce to you. Sow now the seeds that will bear good fruit tomorrow. Do not think that it will no longer be you who, , will be able to harvest and enjoy those fruits. Banish all selfishness from your hearts and remember that it will be your children according to their blood or your brothers and sisters in the Spirit who will reap the harvest of their older siblings, whom they will call pioneers and bless in their prayers.

62. People speak of times past, of antiquity, of long centuries and endless ages, yet I still see you as small. I see that you have matured very little spiritually. In My eyes, your world is still in its infancy, even though it may seem to you as if you have reached maturity.

63. No, humanity, as long as it is not the soul that provides those proofs of maturity, upward development, perfection, and progress in the various areas of your life, you will inevitably present Me with human works that are great according to appearance, but which, due to a lack of love, lack moral substance and are not lasting.

64. Do you think that I could accept the fruit you offer Me if I were to call you to account at this very moment? No, humanity, no one could offer Me a fruit worthy of Me—something that would be a testament to love among people, to their harmony, to their faith in Me, and to their lives elevated through the practice of goodness.

65. I will not accept some and reject others; I will wait until you present to Me the fruit of your harmony. This will be your atonement on earth.

66. You tell Me that you love Me? You claim that you love truth and justice? Then I tell you that if you all loved truth and justice, you would not live as you do—divided by social classes, by creeds, by races, and by customs.

67. If you loved truth and justice, you would love one another; you would strive to break down the barriers, bridge the gaps, and eliminate the differences.

68. Have you done this? You know very well that this is not the case; rather, you have worked to ensure that these differences persist—that there are the strong and the weak, the rich and the poor, the powerful

and the wretched, the educated and the ignorant—and I find this evil seed everywhere.

69. Do you want Me to receive you like this—tainted by envy, vanity, and base passions?

70. How little did you grasp the purpose of My coming into the world at that time, when I appeared among you as a human being to explain to you that the entire content of the Law consists of two supreme commandments: love for God and love among fellow human beings. For this is the essence of life and the divine bond that unites the family of God!

71. Do you realize how wrongly you are living, while you believe yourselves to be at the height of your strength and knowledge? If you are not yet convinced by what I have told you, then answer Me: Is everything you create with your science intended for the happiness of your neighbors, for the solution of their problems, and for their well-being? You will not be able to answer Me with "yes," because then you would be lying, nor will you be able to tell Me that you must destroy the weeds so that a better world may emerge. For My Law has never authorized human beings to dispose of the life of their fellow human beings.

72. Is it love, then, that inspires your science in these moments? Does not everything you are currently preparing serve to satisfy feelings of hatred and the pursuit of power? Submit it, then, to the judgment of your conscience, and you will see how it tells you that most of humanity's works in this era are not evidence of spiritual progress, but rather the negation of all that I taught you in My time through My Word and My life.

73. I am your Father, and it is necessary for Me to speak to you in this way. I cannot deceive you, nor do I want you to live as those who have been deceived. I send you this message and allow it to reach everyone. But if you should not believe it because the Word is simple and its messengers are insignificant, then the facts, the trials, and the events will take you by surprise, and then you will realize that this message was true, but that you did not want to hear or accept it in time. Once again, as in the days of Noah, people will mock the prophecies, and only when they feel the floodwaters already burying their bodies beneath them will they begin to believe and repent.

74. My mercy always sought to restrain you in your recklessness, yet you never would listen to Me. Sodom and Gomorrah were likewise warned so that they might feel fear and repentance and avoid their destruction. Yet they would not listen to My voice and perished.

75. I also called upon Jerusalem to pray and return to the true worship of God. But its unbelieving and carnal heart rejected My fatherly admonition and had to be convinced of the truth through the events that unfolded. How bitter those days were for Jerusalem!

76. Do you now recognize the truth that you are still the same? For you have not wanted to leave behind your spiritual childhood in order to grow and ascend along the path of wisdom found in My Word.

77. I send this message to all of you, which is to serve as a prophecy to awaken and alert peoples and nations. Blessed are you if you believe in its content. Reflect on its meaning, but watch and pray according to it. For if you act in this way, an inner light will guide you, and a higher power will protect you until you are saved.

78. Today you are witnesses to the fact that I heal the "mentally ill" with the healing balm of truth, from which all wisdom springs.

79. What is still lacking is that you unite all the insights you have gained about human life with the knowledge of spiritual life. For as long as you have no certainty about your origin, your purpose, and your ultimate goal, you will not recognize yourselves, nor will you know who you are.

80. In the human realm, you know on what day you were born, and you also know that you must bury the body when someone has passed away. But who knows the moment when your spirit soul sprang forth from My bosom, the manner in which it was born, the manner in which it incarnates, and how its return is to the bosom from which it emerged? People have sensed something—but very little—without being able to discover the whole truth, because human beings, on their own, will never be able to penetrate the mystery of life.

81. It is I, your Master, who once again draw near to humanity in a time of spiritual unease, questions, and dissatisfaction in the face of what has remained shrouded in mystery.

82. I reveal the truth and calm people's spiritual unease. I answer their questions and dispel the fear they experience in the face of their inability to find the truth. I also draw near to tell them that much of what they see shrouded in mystery was something they were unable to unravel due to a lack of preparation and purity, yet which I permitted so that they might come to know its essence.

83. Since I promised the world that I would return to shed light on the mysteries and dispel the darkness of the human mind, now is the appropriate time for My return, when My Spirit once again opens the Book of Wisdom so that people may find in it all that they are meant to know, all that is granted to them through Me.

84. All these people have asked Me why, in this age, I have chosen the spiritual form to reveal Myself to humanity, given that for them it is a form that is far too exalted and difficult to comprehend and feel.

85. I know that the people of today say this to Me because they know that in the past I incarnated, making Myself human, visible, and tangible. But these people have not considered that, before I came into the world as a human being, I had already revealed Myself to people in a spiritual form, and they had heard Me and believed in Me, yet they never asked Me to come down to the world so that they might see Me.

86. I took on human form because it was absolutely necessary to provide a perfect and living example of what fulfillment of the Divine Law entails, and no one other than I was suited to do this—I, who made the Law—I, who had to bring you the Law explained through words and deeds that gave form to a teaching.

87. If, instead of choosing human form to dwell among you, I had taken the form of an angel, people would have felt insignificant and incapable of following in My footsteps, and they would have regarded My Word as something impossible for human beings to put into practice; moreover, you would not have believed in a sacrifice on My part out of love for you.

88. Now, if instead of choosing a form superior to that of a human, I had taken the form of a bird or a plant, or had hidden Myself in one of the many creatures inferior to man, you would not have considered that manifestation to be perfect; you would have felt humbled because *you* had not been chosen as the means for divine revelation.

89. Now I tell you that every form I use to reveal Myself is correct and perfect, and that if you have not become aware that I am present, manifest, and tangible in all the realms of nature, the reason is that you have not been interested in learning the divine language.

90. The ages have passed, and they have been utilized only in part. Therefore, I now draw near to you to show you the way to make up for the lost time.

91. Here is your Master, reminding you that in the Second Era I became human in Jesus to speak to you heart to heart, and that I am currently preparing you so that you may have a dialogue with Me from Spirit to Spirit. I also provide instruction on observing the elements of nature, in which My force, My wisdom, and My justice are manifested. And finally, disciples, I have taught you the spiritual language so that you may hear and understand My voice, which speaks to you unceasingly, instructs you, and guides you.

92. It is this teaching that will bestow upon man the spiritualization he needs to rise, step by step, step by step, to spiritual wisdom, where he will discover his origin, the core of his being, and his reason for existence; and then his love for Me will be very great, and he will bless all of life and everything that exists and surrounds him, because in all things he will see, hear, and feel the presence of his Heavenly Father.

My peace be with you!

Instruction 326

1. You are beginning to hear My Word, and your eyes are becoming an inexhaustible source of tears. Why are you weeping, O people? You do not always know the reason; sometimes it is because the struggle of life has been cruel—sometimes because life has chastised you through hardships, disappointments, failures, illnesses, or bereavements. But there are times when, without any of these reasons, you shed many tears as you hear Me.

2. I know the reason for this weeping without any apparent cause; I know its origin: it is your soul that weeps and makes itself known through the flesh by means of tears. Every tear is a treasure containing tenderness, pain because it feels trapped, remorse for mistakes made, anguish because one has become weak, and sorrow for time wasted.

3. What does material nature know of all this? That is why you have often believed that you weep for no reason.

4. You ask Me if it is a mistake to weep before Me. Truly, I tell you, whoever does not feel this need to soothe a pain or to express the highest joy carries a stone in their chest instead of a heart, for they do not feel My presence in any way.

5. Weep, beloved people, for weeping, too, is a means I have granted to humankind to purify themselves and free themselves from a burden that weighs them down. See how, afterward, you feel freer, lighter, and purer, ready to resume the day's work.

6. Your soul needs this purification to become worthy of fulfilling the task destined for it, and it must rid itself of the burden that has accumulated within it over time. For a new struggle awaits it—a struggle it must begin without feeling any weariness.

7. Yes, disciples! Tears during your moments of inner reflection are proof of sincere emotion, and every tear speaks louder than a thousand of the most beautiful and expressive words of your language. But not everyone expresses the weeping of the soul, repentance, or joy through tears. For many of My children, this emotion is internal, hidden, visible only to Me. They may appear unfeeling or indifferent, but their hearts are just as sensitive—or even more so—than those who express their feelings.

8. Once you have all understood spiritualization and live by it, you will also have your spiritual feelings under control, without displaying them to your fellow human beings, because you will have understood that He before whom you are to confess, repent, and purify yourselves is your Father, and you will carry Him within your being.

9. First of all, beloved students and disciples, it is important that your heart begin to feel the vibration of the soul within your being—the need,

of course, to purify yourselves in order to accept the cup of suffering when it reaches your lips, and that it is just as beneficial for the soul to feel the emotions hidden in the core of your being as it is to express them outwardly.

10. An entire world awaits you, all of humanity waits for you, and therefore you must strive for your purification so that, when you set out on the path, having become missionaries of this spiritual message, the virtues in your heart do not mix with the vices; for then you will constantly find yourselves deceived by your own selves. You will have the desire to be sincere, and hypocrisy will come to light to deceive you. You will have the desire to be charitable, and the selfishness of your heart will prevent it. Therefore, I tell you that your purification must be genuine to make you worthy of carrying out this spiritual mission. Yet there is no one but your conscience to ensure that this inner purification is lasting and genuine—like a ripe fruit—through self-reflection, experience, introspection, and adherence to My Instructions.

11. Can you imagine the joy your heart will experience when you speak to your fellow human beings about what I have revealed to you during this time, and you then see them weeping silently—with tears that will be not only those of the "flesh," but also of the soul that thirsts for tenderness according to its need for tenderness?

12. Every time My Word is spoken from your lips—prepared beforehand through prayer and inspired by My mercy—My essence will come alive and My Word will be moving; therefore, I tell you that through your mouths it will produce the same effect as it did in the hearts of the listeners when it was conveyed through the voices of the messengers.

13. Disciples: You must not use the Word that I have given you at this time as the foundation for a new religion, for it is merely an explanation of the Law that I have revealed to you from the earliest times.

14. Consider this: If it were a religion, it would be intended only for those who profess it. But since it is the infinite Light of God, it shines down upon everyone, descending to all to illuminate the paths of humanity without distinction of people, race, language, or religious beliefs.

15. My Law is the altar to which all must come to worship their Lord. Wherever a human being exists, there the altar will be in the heights of his soul, awaiting his tribute and his offering of love.

16. Understand, disciples: What I wish to make clear to you is that everyone who receives this Instruction must likewise unite spiritually with all others and become one, without the outward differences in forms of

worship serving as an obstacle that prevents you from recognizing and loving your neighbors as brothers and sisters in Me.

17. Once you feel this way, you will have made My Instruction your own, and in the difficult days of trial that are drawing near, you will be able to share your gifts and let others partake of them without excluding any of your fellow human beings.

18. I do not demand that people standardize their customs, earthly laws, or scientific knowledge. For ultimately, the day will come when an agreement will bring the nations together. What I inspire in you is spiritual harmony, unity of thought, so that all of humanity may come to know and practice spiritual prayer, through which you will all be able to elevate yourselves inwardly and receive the bread of eternal life directly from My Spirit.

19. There are many religious communities on Earth, and the majority of them are founded on faith in Christ. Yet they do not love one another, nor do they recognize one another as disciples of the Divine Master.

20. Do you not think that if they all understood My teaching, they would have put it into practice by guiding the denominations toward reconciliation and peace? Yet this was not the case. They have all kept their distance from one another, thereby spiritually dividing and setting people against one another, who then regard one another as enemies or strangers. Everyone seeks means and arguments to prove to others that *they* alone possess the truth and that the others are mistaken. Yet no one has the strength or the courage to fight for the unity of all, nor does anyone have the goodwill to recognize that every religious belief and every form of worship contains some truth.

21. I expect spiritualization from the world. To Me, the names by which each church or sect distinguishes itself have no significance whatsoever, nor does the greater or lesser splendor of their rites and outward forms of worship. These appeal only to the human senses, but not to My Spirit.

22. I expect people to spiritualize, for it signifies the elevation of life, the ideal of perfection, love for what is good, a turning toward the truth, the practice of loving deeds, and harmony with oneself—which is harmony with others and, therefore, with God.

23. I am currently sending the rain that will prepare the fields where my seed will sprout and bear fruit tomorrow. Today it still seems impossible that this world could be transformed—both physically and spiritually—given that evil has taken root in the hearts of humanity. Yet I tell you that not much time will pass before you witness the beginning of the spiritual transformation of your peoples.

24. Who would have believed at the time that in pagan, sinful, and sensual Rome—a city where life was a constant orgy of vices and pleasures, sins and crimes—faith in the Word of Love, in Christ, would be kindled sooner than in any other nation? And yet this is what happened.

25. Rome first had to sin greatly and reach the point of exhaustion and revulsion in order to arrive at the stage where it could receive the seed of My Word into its heart. But when it came to them, those hearts—weary from pleasure and torn by disappointment and pain—opened upon contact with the essence of My message, just as withered flower calyxes open when a moist breeze blows down to caress them.

26. The heart of that people beat with force, and their souls were shaken. Their sins were forgiven thanks to their faith and their courage in responding to My call.

27. That people needed courage and a spirit of sacrifice to strengthen their faith and their love of truth, which had begun to enlighten their hearts. Yet they were men and women of strong spirit, whether they were adults, youths, or children.

28. Do you understand, disciples? Then compare that era of vanity, vice, and love of the world with humanity today, and you will discover that they, too—disgusted, weary of vanity, and sickened by sin— is drawing ever closer to the day when their soul will be surprised by the breath of the divine breeze that will awaken them—a breeze preceding the dew, which will quench the spiritual thirst that torments them and will be the preparation for the seed of spiritualization to later fall upon all hearts.

29. How often have you asked Me in your hearts why I have not shown you spiritual life in all its clarity. Yet I tell you: If you were to touch that life with your physical senses, you would never make the slightest effort to attain any spiritualization. You would never develop your spiritual gifts and abilities, nor would you strive to earn merits worthy of My revelations.

30. Between you and the Spiritual Realm there is a veil that does not allow anyone to desecrate the purity of that sanctuary, and only those clothed in reverence and humility, sincerity and a noble purpose, with love and true faith, are permitted to cross those thresholds.

31. I say “true faith,” for there is a false faith inspired by something unreal—something that, because it is false, vanishes and fades as soon as one comes to know the truth.

32. There are many who have tried to imagine spiritual life in order to be able to believe in it. “Great” and “small,” the uneducated and the educated—all of them have wanted to know what “heaven” is like, what

God is like, what form spiritual beings take, and what light and existence are like in that world. Then they imagined a beautiful realm beyond the stars, a majestic palace, a throne, and God seated upon it in human form.

You have also attributed human form to the spirit beings and imagined them flying like birds to move from one place to another. You envision all of this bathed in light—a light similar to that which you have on Earth, everything shining like gold and adorned with the most beautiful things you know in the material world: heavenly songs and divine music filling the space, while millions of beings eternally worship the Lord, always kneeling before His throne, praising Him and offering Him incense.

33. This is how spiritual life is conceived in the minds of many people, and once they have formed that image in their minds, they have believed that it is so, that it must be so, and they have committed themselves to that belief.

34. What will become of them when they come to know this Instruction and realize that what they have imagined does not correspond to reality? Some will immediately open their eyes to the light of truth, as they recognize the errors created by their materialism. Others will be confused and deny the truth of My revelations.

35. I tell you only that it is necessary for you to banish from your minds all the images you have created regarding spiritual life, for God neither has human form nor sits on a throne as the kings of the earth do, nor does heaven lie beyond the stars, nor is His light like that of the sun, nor do souls have human form. Everything is different from what you have imagined—to such an extent that even if I were to explain to you what spiritual life is really like, you would not understand it, because even your language would be incapable of expressing the truth, the infinite glory, the beauty, and the perfection of the Eternal One.

36. Could you tell Me what form or volume the conscience has? Could you tell Me what form love or intelligence takes? “No, Master,” you tell Me. Therefore, just as neither the conscience, nor intelligence, nor love has a form, neither can you compare earthly things with those of spiritual life. Nevertheless, there is nothing more beautiful than the qualities of the soul of light, which is a union of abilities and virtues that require no form in order to exist.

37. God has no form, for if He did, He would be a limited being, like the human being, and then He would not be God. His “Throne” is perfection, justice, love, wisdom, creative power, and eternity.

38. “Heaven” is the highest bliss that a soul attains on its path to perfection when it rises so high in wisdom and love that it reaches a degree of purity beyond the reach of any sin or pain.

39. When my prophets spoke of spiritual life, they sometimes did so using human forms and objects familiar to you.

40. The prophets saw thrones like those of kings on earth—books, beings with human form, palaces with tapestries, candlesticks, the Lamb, and many other figures. But today you must understand that all of this was merely a metaphor, a symbol, encompassing a divine meaning—a revelation that had to be expressed to you in a pictorial form, since you were not capable of understanding another, higher one.

41. Now is the time for you to correctly interpret the meaning of all My parables and Instructions, which I have revealed to you through symbols, so that the meaning may penetrate your Spirit and the symbolic form may disappear.

42. When you reach this understanding, your faith will be true, for you will then have founded it on truth.

43. You people, I prophesy to you in My Word a better world than the one in which you live—namely, when your heart has washed away its impurity in the blood that I shed on the cross—blood that was the embodiment of divine love, the highest forgiveness, and the redemption of all people.

44. You—unbelievers and doubters—cannot believe in a world of justice, nor can you imagine a life of love and virtue on your earth. In a word: You do not consider yourselves capable of anything good, nor do you have faith in yourselves.

45. I, however, believe in you; I know the seed that is within each of My children, for I created them, and through My love I gave them life.

46. *I* do indeed place my hope in humankind; I believe in its salvation, in its becoming worthy, and in its ascent. For when I created him, I destined him to be *a Lord* on Earth, where he was to create a place of love and peace, and I also decreed that his soul must grow strong in the struggle of life so that, through his merits, he might attain to live in the light of the Kingdom of Perfection, which is your eternal inheritance.

47. This earth, which you call the “valley of tears” or “place of exile,” was prepared by Me with infinite love to offer it to the children who were to inhabit it. Everything on it teemed with life, abundance, blessings, and joy for those who would possess it. There was nothing on it that had been created to cause pain to humankind—quite the contrary: everything was arranged in such a way that, even if humanity were to harm itself through

its errors, it would find the necessary means on its own, wherever it went, to heal its sufferings and triumph over its misfortunes.

48. Many centuries have passed for humankind on Earth, and yet they have still not been able to find happiness here. Why? Simply because they sought this happiness without searching for it on the true path—which is the way laid out by My Law, —the law of love and justice, of harmony and sincerity.

49. Do you really believe that it is absolutely necessary to suffer on earth in order to earn a place in heaven? No, humanity, the only thing you achieve through suffering is a *certain* purification. For the true and absolute purification of the soul is attained through the love that my Law inspires in you.

50. What merit is there in the fact that some who have suffered greatly on earth live with the desire to go to heaven for that very reason? It is only natural that when they see the world has nothing more to offer them, they turn their thoughts to the spiritual life. True merit lies with the one who—even though he has everything in this world—would be ready at any moment to renounce his possessions and comforts. For then he would truly demonstrate his higher level of spiritual development and bear witness that Heaven or bliss is not the specific place created by human imagination throughout the ages, but rather a state of the soul that he can already begin to experience, perceive, and enjoy in his human life— a state that becomes ever purer and more perfect as the soul ascends the ladder that leads it from the earthly world to the summit of spiritual life.

51. If I did not know that your destiny is so lofty, I would not speak to you in this way; nor would I have sent you My Law, nor would I have given My life for you, had I known that you would never be redeemed through it.

52. The only reason I sought to reveal Myself to humanity across three ages was because I knew that at the end of time you would rise above passions, carnal desires, and human hardships to live a noble life full of lofty inspiration and deeds that would reveal your spiritual maturity.

53. Do you think that once people live in such a way, they will still feel a hunger and thirst for justice, or still need judges and rulers to guide them in the world, to judge them, and to punish their actions? Do you think that in a world where goodwill prevails among one another and where brotherhood and justice exist, there can still be wars, misery, and pain? No, humanity. You will then experience how this Earth can bestow upon you only warmth and life, nourishment and well-being, wisdom, and bliss—a bliss which, though not in its highest degree—for this is known

only when one reaches the height of perfection—is nonetheless a happiness that justly rewards those who strive to remain in the truth.

54. You are all moving toward that life of joy and peace, not toward the abyss and "death," as your heart believes it senses. It is true that you must still experience much bitterness before the time of your spiritualization arrives. Yet neither death nor war, nor plague, nor famine will halt the course of life and the spiritual development of this humanity. I am stronger than death, and therefore I will restore you to life should you perish, and I will allow you to return to Earth whenever it is necessary. I still have much to reveal to you, beloved humanity; my Book of Divine Wisdom still holds many surprises in store.

55. Nature still holds many teachings in store for you, and the Earth has not yet given you everything she holds in her bosom.

56. You are frail flesh and sensitive to pain; you are weak and small, and therefore I have mercy on you.

57. The struggle of the soul, as long as it dwells in matter, is very great, but it is precisely there that it is tempered as it earns its merits, and where it is tested.

58. My divine Instruction is not intended only for the Spirit—no, it must also reach the human heart, so that both the spiritual and physical aspects of the being may become harmonious.

59. The divine Word is meant to enlighten the mind and make the human heart sensitive, and the essence of life contained in this Word is meant to nourish and uplift the soul.

60. For human life to be complete, one absolutely needs spiritual bread, just as one works and toils for material sustenance.

61. "Man does not live by bread alone," I told you in the Second Era; My Word remains valid, for people will never be able to do without spiritual nourishment without being afflicted on earth by illness, pain, darkness, misfortune, misery, and death.

62. Materialists might counter that people already live solely on what the earth and nature provide them, according to which they do not need to strive for anything spiritual that nourishes them— —that strengthens them during their life's journey. But I must tell you that this is not a perfect and fulfilled life, but rather an existence that lacks the essential, which is spirituality.

63. Spiritualization does not mean pious formalism, nor does it require the performance of any ritual, nor is it an outward form of worship.

64. Spiritualization means the development of all human faculties—both those belonging to the human part of the person and those that lie

beyond the physical senses and are the powers, qualities, abilities, and senses of the soul.

65. Spiritualization is the proper and good use of all the gifts that a person possesses.

66. Spiritualization is harmony with everything that surrounds you.

67. The need for spiritual nourishment grows ever stronger within human beings, yet they strive by every means possible to satisfy themselves with what they possess in this world.

68. As the soul develops, this longing will become more strongly felt with each passing day, until it takes on the characteristics of an infinite thirst and hunger, until the soul feels despair and fear like that felt by a traveler lost in the midst of a hot and arid desert—like that felt by a castaway stranded on a deserted island.

69. Yet one day, when humanity least expects it, the peoples will awaken and cry out for justice, light, truth, and love; people will grow weary of so much sin and so much falsehood and realize that there has been an immeasurable emptiness in their lives that they have never been able to fill, and a hunger they have never been able to satisfy.

70. It is true that thousands upon thousands of men and women profess a form of worship and strive to nourish their souls through their various religions. But what they do is so little, and so imperfect, that hardly anything reaches the heart through the senses, because it cannot reach the soul—for the soul can eat only spiritual bread and drink only spiritual wine, which are the Divine Essence.

71. Once those who seek the light through ceremonies and liturgical acts renounce every rite and outward form of worship, they will immediately see the light of truth appear in abundance, like a miraculous basket full of loaves and fish that bestows its gifts inexhaustibly in response to people's longing.

My peace be with you!

Instruction 327

My peace be with you, O beloved disciples of Jesus!

1. The Spirit of Elijah has gone before you, has touched your souls with light and love, and has prepared the time and the way for you. Elijah is, on the path of each of his sheep, like a sword, like a shield, helping you to overcome the many obstacles and temptations that stand in your way; and whoever is able to sense him, whoever calls upon him and seeks him—just as the lost sheep seeks its shepherd—will always find him, and will always be heard and answered in their lamentations and supplications.

2. You often ask yourselves: Why, even though the longing to follow the Master lives deep in my heart, do so many obstacles prevent me from coming to Him and serving Him? Then your soul rises in prayer, a fervent plea for divine assistance, and at that very moment Elijah—who has been commissioned by God to watch over the flock in the Third Era—hurries to your aid, appears on your path, and helps you overcome the difficulty. Then you lift your face triumphantly and give thanks to the Father, and the little flame of your faith is rekindled, and you continue on the path toward Me with peace and trust.

3. In truth, the Master tells you: I have prepared a kingdom of peace and perfection for every soul. Yet this kingdom that I have prepared is opposed by another kingdom: the world. While My kingdom is attained through humility, love, and virtue, taking possession of the other kingdom requires arrogance, ambition, pride, greed, selfishness, and malice. Throughout all ages, the world has opposed My kingdom; at all times, those who follow Me have been harassed and led into temptation along their path, whether by visible influences or invisible forces. This is not the only time you have walked through thorns to reach Me; it is not the first time your soul has stumbled in its effort to attain My presence. At all times you have waged the battle within the very depths of your being. The inspiration of My Spirit illuminates your inner being and has ignited a battle against the dark forces, against the false lights, the false virtues, against matter, against all that is superfluous, against all the false glory of this world.

4. Your soul has written its past and its life's journey in the Book of the Seven Seals. There, all your actions, every step, thought, and word are recorded by Me. The great deeds of your soul, the great blows of fate and life's paths, its great trials, its cups of suffering—everything is truthfully written there. Your soul has experienced much, but your "flesh" does not know it. If your body has forgotten the first steps of your childhood—how

then could it know the development of your soul during its long journey through life? How little has your soul been able to reveal to its earthly body—I have not yet granted it to you because of your lack of development.

5. There will come a time when the human mind and heart, purified and refined through spiritualization, will be able to receive the voice of their own soul through intuition, and will understand how to clearly and distinctly receive every revelation that the soul makes to its physical body.

6. Today you are not yet ready to see the past of your soul during your human life. Nevertheless, the Father says to you: How far has your journey been! How hard has your soul struggled to remain on the right path! How often has it been wounded by the thorns of life, and how many stretches of your path have been marked by the bloodstains of your footsteps!

Yet despite all trials and misfortunes, you follow the Father, your Master, whom you love—the God who is the source of light and comfort for your soul. And even now, in the Third Era, if you wish to follow Me, you encounter difficulties; you stumble through misfortunes. Some you call trials, and others you call temptations.

Since you love Me so much and desire so deeply to follow Me on the path and to come to Me—why, then, does your Father allow you to be tested and tempted in this way? Truly, I tell you: Because the path that leads to Me is narrow, and in this narrowness there are hardships. It is as narrow as the path of the Passion; it has its falls, it has its thorns, many instances of incomprehension and ingratitude, and all the sufferings of life.

7. Yet there is only this one path to reach this realm of perfection. The broad path leads to the realm of the world and of sin.

8. My kingdom is strong and mighty, and if I have allowed another power—that of evil—to rise up before My strength and My force, it is to prove Mine; so that in the face of deception and darkness, you may experience and see the power of My light and My truth. This happens so that you may recognize that that realm of dark shadows of delusions and temptations, although it possesses great force, is My instrument, and that in reality I make use of it.

9. When I test you, it is not to hold you back on your path of development, for I await your arrival in My Kingdom. But I want you to come to Me *victorious* according to the battles, to be *strong* according to the struggle, filled with the light of spiritual experience after the long pilgrimage, full of spiritual merits, so that you may humbly lift up your faces and behold the Father at the moment when He draws near to give

you His divine kiss— a kiss that contains all happiness and all perfection for your soul.

10. To be able to triumph in all trials, do what the Master has taught you: Watch and pray, so that your eyes may always be alert and you may not be overwhelmed by temptation. Remember that evil has a keen sense for testing you, for bringing you down, for defeating you, and for taking advantage of your weakness. Be discerning so that you may recognize it when it lies in wait for you. For although you have faced great trials and temptations, which you have overcome in order to follow Me during this time, you will face very great trials and temptations in the coming year.

The battle within you is great; the battle within the bosom of humanity is great; the spiritual battle throughout the entire universe is likewise very great. This is the decisive time for My reign, for My justice, for My force. And those who are with Me now, who have learned from My Word, who are currently drawing strength from Me, must know and understand everything in order to triumph, in order to endure the great trials that lie ahead for humanity.

11. I teach you to watch and pray—not only for yourselves, but also for others—so that you may be like spiritual prophets who, through their prayer, convey intuition to their fellow human beings, enabling them to foresee the dangers and temptations. For in this way, you can spare humanity from making grave, wrong decisions.

This is incomprehensible to some, impossible for others, but I tell you: It is what the Holy Spirit brought to His disciples in the Third Era: spiritualization, the unfolding of the soul through the spiritual teaching, so that it may evolve upward, so that it may discover its spiritual horizon, its suitable field in which to sprout, to find the ladder to Heaven, so that in its ascent it may always find the Master's presence—the ladder upon which it leans and along which it advances toward perfection.

12. How few, at that time, when I called out to each of you, felt that inner enlightenment at the very first prompt. How few there were who recognized that their soul foresaw the miracle, that their soul sensed that the fulfillment of the divine promise was now becoming a reality within them: the Master's return. Yet how many of you became entangled in the webs of doubt and a spirit of contradiction.

13. Others among you, who were already preparing to set out toward My Word and My Presence, were absorbed by celebrations, amusements, earthly romantic relationships and feelings, and their human affairs—and the Master continued to wait for you. But in the end, with My help, your

soul prevailed and came to Me to be convinced by My presence that the "impossible" was possible, that My promise had become a reality.

14. Since you were tested while you were still weak, how much more will you be tested now that you are strong!

15. Will the Father allow great confusions or—temptations—to come upon His disciples? Truly, I tell you: I certainly do allow this now. But not with the intention of seeing you defeated by temptation in these trials—no—but so that you may transform darkness into light and, by defeating your enemies, turn them into friends and brothers—so that you, too, may rise above the sins of humanity, leave behind traces of goodness and virtue, and transform people into good people. Therefore, I will allow trials to befall you. I have already given you instruction on how you can endure them: by watching, praying, and putting my teaching into practice.

16. What will those trials be like that lie ahead of you and will soon come upon you? In many ways. Some of them you have already endured, others you are experiencing right now, and still others will come later.

Let there be neither sadness nor fear in your soul. Just as every day brings you satisfaction and sustenance, so too does every day bring you pain. View these trials as great lessons that life gives you, in which you are to put My Instructions into practice. From the "beginner" to the advanced student—you will all face trials along the way, and I am telling you now that it is my will that you remain vigilant. I do not wish for any of you to fail in such trials. If anyone stumbles, there will always be a friendly hand, a brotherly hand, at his side to lift him back up onto the path.

If anyone is asleep and is caught unawares in his sleep, then at the appropriate time go to the one who has fallen asleep and wake him up. If his sleep is deep and he does not wake up, let the one who is awake serve as a sentinel for the one who has fallen asleep.

17. Thus I give you instruction, thus I prepare you and make you ready for complete reconciliation, so that you, too, may learn to forgive.

18. Consider this, people: you do not know whether the many trials you faced long ago—and which you happily overcame out of love for My cause—might cause you to despair if they were to arise again on your path. You do not know whether illnesses or a lack of the necessities of life might cause you, for a moment, to doubt My mercy or to doubt your own preparation.

19. I speak to you about all this because temptation will use all its wiles, all its powers, to afflict My disciples—My disciples who are not alone within Spiritualism, for they are scattered throughout the entire world. I

see them scattered, though few in number, yet they are everywhere, for I have sent them.

They will be sought out to test their souls in their virtue, in their love for Me, in their love for others—to bend them, to offer them the riches of this world, the earthly, fleeting glories, the splendor of fame, and earthly greatness. But just as I warn you through the human mind, so do I warn all those disciples through revelations and through intuition.

20. "Be vigilant," the Master tells you! Even though you will soon be afflicted by trials in earthly life—and will often triumph over them—other trials for the soul will also come. The year 1950 is drawing to a close, and all those within My people who have not prepared themselves will lead My spokesmen, My spiritual world, the church leaders, and even the "workers" into temptation.

21. Many will rise up who do not agree with the cessation of My Word—all those who feel unable to live without this revelation will rise up to ask the Master to revoke His decree, change His decision, and issue new decrees for His people. Yet in all this, temptation will be at work, sowing its seed and afflicting the hearts of the voice-bearers —all of them, without exception. It will have no effect on those whom it finds watching and praying, enlightened by their Spirit. But those whom it finds already influenced by a lack of preparation, by rebellion, by confusion, and by fear of abandonment—it will certainly inspire them; in them it will find a foothold, and these hearts will take it upon themselves to distort my Instruction to a great extent.

22. Who is the one who can cause the Father to change His divine decisions? Truly, I tell you, not even Jesus brought this about with the Father.

When, in the Second Era, the hour of the Master's sacrificial death drew near, Jesus sought the solitude of the garden and allowed his disciples to accompany him. Sorrow flooded the hearts of the Apostles; the foreboding of severe trials weighed heavily upon them. But Jesus' heart, too, was filled with great sorrow. Then the Master said to His disciples, "Watch and pray with Me for a few moments." Yet as the Master watched and prayed, He did so not only for those disciples but for the whole world.

23. For a moment, the Master's heart—as a human being—felt abandoned by all, misunderstood, and alone, and bloody sweat poured from his body. This happened when Jesus, lifting his gaze and raising his voice, spoke to the Father: "My God, if it is possible, take this bitter cup from Me. Yet not My will, but Yours be done."

24. In light of the Son's request that the Father withdraw His will, if it were possible—did the Father perhaps heed those words? Truly, I tell you: No. It was written and ordained, and the Master of all masters had to make His presence felt through that blessed body so that the Spirit might triumph over the flesh.

When I then returned to the disciples, who were sleeping, I said to them, "The Spirit is willing, but the flesh is weak."

25. How loving was His rebuke toward that body!

26. The Third Era is approaching its climax, and therefore the Master wants you to stay awake. Yes, My disciples of this age. For although those of the Second Age slept during that blessed and solemn hour, while the Lord watched and prayed for all, today I want you to watch and pray so that you may not fall into temptation, so that you may allow the Father to carry out His will among you. And when He has announced the hour of His departure, when He has signaled to you the moment— —when He will withdraw His Word, you must obey the Lord's exalted commands, even if it is a great trial for you. Yet you already know that My Spirit will be eternally present, that I will reveal Myself from Spirit to Spirit, and that My Spiritual World will stand by you and protect you.

27. You are accustomed to these revelations, which you have received for so long, and have grown very used to them; that is why you feel pain at the end of these rallies. But be strong in the face of this pain, My children; in the face of this trial, show signs of your high level of spiritual development. Yet truly, I tell you: All those who reach this day well-prepared will feel as though death itself has brushed past them, even if only for a short time. Yet I will raise them up afterward. Others will feel as though they have been orphaned.

But the only thing that will be missing—the only thing they will lose—will be the sound of the physical voice, the sound of the human word, because the vibration of My Light, My Spirit, and My inspirations will follow you everywhere. And the stronger your spiritualization is then, the greater will be what the Holy Spirit reveals to you.

28. Oh, if only I could truly impart My Instruction to all My disciples of this age, united as one flock—if only My entire people would heed these warnings! But the final moment of this era is drawing near, and I still find you divided, spiritually distant, without love for one another. Still, spiritual respect and love for one's neighbor are not born from the purest part of your hearts; yet there lie the virtues that I have sown as divine seeds in the hearts of all My children, in anticipation of their spiritual development, so that they may be reborn into a life of grace.

29. Only spiritualization will bring you unity. As long as you have not attained spiritualization in My work, there will be no mercy, no understanding, and no love; and without these virtues, you will not be able to be united with Me. I want you to be united with one another so that you may bear witness to your Master, and I, too, may bear witness to you. When you say among people, “This is my Master,” I, too, will say to the whole world, “These are my disciples.” Yet I must still work on you, and you must still learn and be active.

30. Go forward with Me, O My children, for I will help you pass every trial. I will give you the light so that there may be no darkness on your path. I will always be the loving voice that does not allow you to sleep. And when that hour approaches—which is already at hand—in which I speak to you the final word through this message, I wish to find among you spiritual devotion, surrender, true understanding, and the striving to make progress. But woe to those who oppose My will! Woe to those who mislead My spokespeople! Woe to those who let them fall into the snares of temptation! For no one will be able to say that he was ignorant; no one will be able to claim before the tribunal of My justice that he did not know what he was doing. What spiritualist does not know that by the end of 1950 this form of revelation through human beings will come to an end? Who does not know that I alone, in the decrees of My High Council, have the authority to determine this? Who has not heard that I am an implacable Judge?

31. So when I speak My final word to you—which will be, “My peace be with you!”—silence will fall upon the material world. Your Father will no longer let His word resound through the human mind.

I have not provided for any punishment; I have not erected a gallows for the children who do not obey Me or who defy My commandment—for those who put Me to the test at that decisive moment. They will be their own accusers, accused before their own consciences. They will be the ones who sign their own sentence, and they will also be their own executioners.

32. But what fruit will they be able to offer, what essence will they be able to pour into the hearts of people? He who should rise up in such disobedience will, with his own hand, deprive himself of authority, gifts, and commissions.

33. I cannot deceive you! I am never involved in an act of falsehood; I do not hide Myself in darkness. My truth is always naked. Yet if people have been unable to see the nakedness of My Spirit, it is only because they did not want to. I do not hide My truth from you behind any veil. My

nakedness is divine and pure; My nakedness is holy, and I will reveal it to all beings in the universe. As a symbol of this, I came into the world naked as a human being, and naked I departed from you.

34. I want truth to always reign among My own, for I am—and will always be—in your truth. I want love to be among you, and *My* love will always be in *your* love. There is only one truth, a single true love; and when this truth and this love are within you, your love and your truth will be Mine, and My truth and My love will be yours.

35. I want my disciples to be this way, according to 1950 I will continue to speak to them in their moments of meditation, at your gatherings, and when you walk alone. When you are in company, you will always encounter the traveler, the wanderer, who crosses your path and asks you to invite him to walk with you, and my inspirations will then be great, and you will feel your soul comforted and say: "What the Father sent from the beyond, He never spoke through the mind of the voice-bearer. The reason for this is that the Father continues His work among us."

36. Thus I wish to see you in truth—with this humility, with this willingness, so that I may reveal Myself to you. For I still have great lessons in store for the future—all that which I have not yet imparted to you in this time.

My Spiritual World will come to your spirit, and this will be the powerful encouragement that comforts you and lifts your spirits along the way: the nearness of the Father, the real presence of Him and His Spiritual World, the nearness of His Kingdom among you.

When you go out among the multitudes, you shall bear witness to them and tell them that I and My Spiritual World have been with you, conveyed through your mind—that it was you who spoke with the Father, and you who conversed with My blessed beings.

37. If the world should ask you, "And have this exchange of thoughts and those spiritual conversations ceased for you?" Then you shall say, "The dialogue with the Father is eternal. He has sought out His children from the very beginning of their development, and in every moment He has communicated with His creatures. Yet, over time, He has sought a better, more perfect, higher, and more spiritual form of manifestation." When you speak with this simplicity, humanity will understand many divine revelations, and you will cause the dark blindfold that prevents the soul from comprehending My truth to fall away. In this way, you will cause them, too, to recognize My greatness, and fanaticism and idolatry will vanish from their hearts.

38. In this way, the proud edifices, the altars of gold and silver, and the rites full of pomp must fall; they will all fall of their own accord, , defeated only by the passage of time. But idolatry—the temple of fanaticism that dwells in the hearts of men—shall, according to My will, collapse and be destroyed. And from those who have wounded Me most, I will snatch away everything they hold in their hearts, so that no trace of these desecrations remains.

39. O blessed people of Israel! Be filled with My strength and My light. For when I foretell in My Word ever-increasing trials and painful events, it is so that you may protect yourselves from them and emerge from them unscathed. But in My Word, I also always pour out balm and joy, confidence, and hope into your hearts and souls. I announce to your hearts a better life on earth and prepare the way for it. I comfort and bless your human hearts—whether they belong to a child, a young person, a man, or a woman of mature or advanced age—and open up new possibilities for you on your life's journey, so that blessings may pour out upon your path.

I teach you the best way to find peace in the world and to come to know the fruits that taste sweet on the tongue. I teach you what those permissible deeds are that can make you happy and worthy of My peace in this world, which is a valley of tears. I strengthen your bonds of love with your children, parents, siblings, relatives, or friends, and between peoples.

I also teach your soul once again about the life of the exalted hereafter, which you can attain through the merits you earn. For all of you will inevitably—without any exception—have to pass into the hereafter, though you do not know at what moment you may arrive there, because death does not come only with old age, nor only through the exhaustion of life—it comes at any hour, on any day, at the least expected moment. Remember that all of you—absolutely all of you—will leave this life behind.

40. But if you enjoy and explore this human life that you are living—if you have never fully understood this life that you delight in and endure, that you study so intently and to which you also devote yourselves—what, then, will that other life be like, the one that stands above this one? Your soul knows something of it, but that "something" is not the whole story.

Some more, others less—they have all lived through the "valley" of the soul, those high regions, those worlds higher than this one. Yet your soul must always be prepared to enter other worlds—not the one you left last time , but another, higher one, on a higher rung of the ladder to spiritual

perfection. That is why I come to you; that is why I speak to you not only about earthly life, but also about the life of the soul. For it is longer; it is the perfect life, because it is the homeland where you will remain forever, and I do not want you to be unsettled when you arrive there. I do not want your soul to feel unworthy to knock on My door—I do not want the transition from this life to the next to confuse you. For this transition is significant; it is truly a test, a struggle.

41. I do not separate all your thoughts from human life. It is I who have given you a body in which your soul could incarnate. It is My mercy that has sent you to live on Earth, which I have adorned and blessed with every kind of gift, natural realms, elements, and creatures full of benefits for your nourishment, sustenance, refreshment, and development. It is I who unite you in marriage, who give you the command to grow and multiply.

42. It is I who place the tools of labor in your hands, and who bless this work and its fruit. It is I who bless the sweat on your brow. Therefore, I cannot be the one to prevent you from fulfilling your duty as long as you are truly engaged in it. But fulfill them as befits you—with humility, with respect and compassion toward yourselves, and also with compassion toward others—and then, with the least earthly effort, you will reap a harvest that brings peace and satisfaction to your hearts.

43. Yet apart from those duties, those loving relationships, feelings, and bonds that unite you with one another, I also ask for attention and time for your soul—for that higher being that should govern all the stirrings of your heart, your mind, and your entire being—for that being that rules your physical body, for that being that is My servant, and to whom your body is meant to belong. I want you, too, to grant it time for self-reflection, for its work, for its development, for its worship of God, and for its spiritual duties toward its Father and toward other souls.

44. In My teaching and in My law, I have at all times united all laws, all duties, and all forms of worship. Likewise, I come to you in this Third Age and provide instruction with this breadth, so that you may not fall into new fanaticism, so that you may not fall into secrecy or temptation, and so that you may be simple in the fulfillment of all your duties—so that the soul does not become fanatical, nor does the physical body make its duties more difficult— so that the soul may not be an obstacle to the heart or to the mind, so that the body, too, may be willing and the conscience may make itself felt within the body, so that it, too, may not hinder the soul in its fulfillment.

45. These are my disciples. Blessed are those who truly make use of my lesson. Blessed are those who watch and pray in this year of trial—in this

year when temptations and confusion will come your way. Thus you may be strong; you may overcome everything through prayer, through fasting, through following My teaching, and learn to unite, to love one another, and to show mercy. I do not want obstacles to arise that hinder the unfolding of My manifestations, nor do I want divisions to emerge among you; rather, I want understanding and mercy to prevail, for brotherhood and love to always reign, and for gentleness and humility to endure. Then I will continue to reward you and reveal Myself through My Word within the bosom of this people.

46. Watch over everyone, watch over yourselves, so that goodness and peace may ultimately overcome your differences, so that My Kingdom may triumph among you over the kingdom of falsehood, darkness, and evil.

47. I wish to rise up within you as the Victor—I want you to regard your Father as the King of Hosts, who conquers the evil within you, and to regard yourselves as soldiers full of spiritual integrity, contentment, and peace of mind. Then the hymn of Universal Harmony will be heard at the greatest of victories—that triumph which is to come, yet in which neither your Father nor you yourselves will be grieved by having *"defeated" ones* through your love. Our "defeated" will not be souls—it will be evil, all darkness, sins, and imperfections. The Father's triumph will consist in the salvation of all the souls who have been left behind, those who were rooted in darkness and evil.

You are mistaken if you believe that anyone will be lost. I would no longer be God if a single soul were to fail to find salvation. All those whom you call demons are likewise souls who have come forth from God, and even if they are still astray today, they too will find salvation. When will the true light be within them? When, together with the spiritual hosts of light, you combat their ignorance and sin through your prayers and your works of love and mercy.

48. The Great Day of the Lord will be your Father's day *and your* perfect happiness. The Universal Feast will take place when you all one day partake of the bread of eternal life at His table.

My peace be with you!

Instruction 328

My peace be with you!

1. Welcome to My presence, both in soul and in body! For both are refreshed, sated by My divine essence, and strengthened by Me to continue the day's work.

2. Here is My Spirit, and here is yours as well!

3. The Father and the children are present; they gaze lovingly at one another face to face; they recognize one another, love one another, and bless one another. Truly, I tell you, people, at no time before now has your soul found the sure path to reach Me. Today you find Me through a moment of elevation, of liberation from earthly duties, through a moment of true repentance and the knowledge of the path to spiritual prayer.

4. The time for penitential practices, ceremonies, or rites to connect you with Me—so that you may believe you are glorifying Me and pleasing Me—is no more. You left that time far behind long ago. Your soul has set itself free, and in the Third Era it refreshes itself by spreading its spiritual wings and mastering infinity, rising up to Me and being transported to Me, and freeing itself from earthly sufferings and hardships.

When it returns to its body according to its exaltation, it shares its strength and light with it, uplifts it, strengthens it, and comforts it. As the soul takes its own body into its arms, just as an adult does with a small child, it carries it along the paths of life and light, and enlivens it with faith and hope.

5. As time passes, your soul ceases to feel weak; through My Instructions and through the light acquired in its trials and struggles, it feels ever stronger. Therefore, I wish to see my students become disciples, apostles of this work full of light, spirituality, and love, so that I may leave you in my stead to provide instruction to humanity, to reveal to them the lessons they have not yet discovered, and to show them, with perseverance and steadfastness, the path to truth—the path that leads to peace on this earth and to the bliss and eternal peace of the soul.

6. From My high throne I send forth My Universal Ray. It spreads out and pours forth in love upon all existing creatures. But among you, My chosen people, My Ray becomes the human word—a word comprehensible to the mind—and its content is divine essence and divine mystery, which is revealed.

My Word descends upon all My people, and truly, I tell you: although My children have often said, "There is deception in such a messenger and in such a congregation," My Spirit has nevertheless been present, regardless of any deception or lack of preparation. Do you not remember

that I have often told you: I do not look upon the blemish or the lack of preparation of My children?

7. Now is My time. It is the time of fulfillment for the Father, imposed by Him Himself out of love for His children. Why should I hold back in the face of your sin, since it is precisely this sin that I am fighting against, and which I will overcome through My light and through My love?

8. Do not condemn anyone as a deceiver; do not condemn anyone as a liar or as defiled. Do you not see that you are all My disciples, that you are all currently learning from Me?

According to 1950, when My Universal Ray no longer becomes human speech among you, then truly "Woe, woe!" to the one who—no matter how great his preparation may be—attempts to cause My Universal Ray to manifest as it does in this time. For despite his great spiritualization and preparation, he will be a deceiver because of his disobedience. It will be the time when you should no longer expect the Father's presence in the form in which you have experienced it from the beginning of this revelation until 1950, because My laws and My decrees are immutable. I never change My work; My justice is unyielding, and My disciples must live in harmony with their Father, in obedience to Him, and in complete accord with Him.

Nevertheless, as the Master, I assure you that I forgive the messengers through whom I reveal Myself—despite their great lack of preparation and their imperfection—now, during the time of My revelation, and I reveal Myself and pour out My mercy upon the multitudes of people. If, in My Word—which is purity and perfection—you notice the imperfections of the "flesh," I have given you instruction on how to recognize the tree by its fruit, so that you may forgive human imperfections and learn to discern the presence, force, and essence of your Lord in the spiritual "taste" of the fruit.

9. I am currently creating a spiritual record in your Spirit, and by My divine command, a physical book— —of My Word is also being created. It is the divine testament that I leave for posterity, for future generations, for the generations to come after you. But truly, I tell you: They will not come to know the "taste" of your imperfections.

My Word—whether it is that which your Spirit has preserved or that which is recorded on paper—will be perfect; it will be pure, without any blemish, without any impurity or imperfection, and it will be the crystal-clear water whose miraculous power quenches the thirst of humanity, the thirst of the soul. It will be the bread and wine with which the souls of people celebrate many times. It will be the radiant lighthouse and also the

path illuminated by the light of the Holy Spirit, along which travelers—or the lost shipwrecked—can discover the direction to reach a safe harbor.

10. The establishment of Spiritualism in the world should not seem difficult to you, much less impossible. For I have made the fields fertile, and the seed I have entrusted to you is capable of sprouting. The fields await it, and although not all are prepared, some await the sowing, while others are currently being cleansed—and this cleansing is a shower of justice, trials, wisdom, and love from your Father.

11. Now humanity—divided into nations, races, languages, and skin colors—receives from My Divine Spirit its respective share of judgment: the trials that befall each one, the struggle, the crucible, and the atonement that I have ordained for every human being and every race. But you know that My judgment is founded on love, that the trials the Father sends to humanity are trials of love—that everything is directed toward salvation and the good, even if these afflictions seem to bring misfortune, calamity, or misery. Behind all of this lies life, the preservation of the soul, and its redemption. The Father is always awaiting the "Prodigal Son" to embrace him with the greatest love.

12. There are entire races that do not acknowledge Me; there are peoples who stubbornly turn away from My laws, who do not wish to learn My teaching, who oppose it because they consider it outdated. It is those who have not understood Me who insist on earthly freedoms. There are also those who often do good for their own benefit rather than out of generosity.

Yet My justice and trials are intended for every people and every race, and these come upon them day after day to ultimately make their hearts and souls fertile, as if they were fields ready for cultivation, and to sow within them, according to their tilling, the seed—the eternal seed of My love, My justice, and My light. Those peoples will speak of Me with love; those races will then place their hope in Me; and in the souls of all the peoples of this humanity, songs of joy will resound—choirs of praise and love for the one Lord of all people.

13. Now, however, is a time of trial and struggle. Even your God is currently fighting. He is the Lord of Hosts and has appointed you as His soldiers.

Today you are still weak and distrust yourselves. You weigh the trials, imagine the battle, and allow your soul and your heart to become cowardly.

Your spirit creates a scale within itself, placing the good of humanity on the right pan and the evil on the left. As long as you see that the good is

only like a single grain of wheat, while the evil is like a hundred bushels, you do not know what to do. Then you look within yourselves and see that you are neither righteous, nor virtuous, nor holy, and you think that only the righteous, the virtuous, and the holy can bring about the salvation of this humanity—numbed by evil, hardened by hatred, and materialized in passions, vices, and misery.

14. You judge your own sanctuary and see within it your small offering, your faint flame. You enter the sanctuary of others and see that it is no longer a restraint to halt the frenzied rush of humanity. Then you think that when you speak of God, no one listens to you—that when you speak of the powers of the Spirit, you are laughed at.

15. Why so little trust in the priceless treasure that I have entrusted to you in this work, which I have revealed to you? Truly, I tell you: Without becoming holy or righteous, you will be able to perform great works of redemption among people, great miracles among humanity, and you will also be able to serve as an example among people. If I were to send saints and perfect beings to this humanity so that they might set an example for people, it would seem impossible for them to even come close to becoming like them! I wish to send among mankind converted sinners who—without becoming righteous or holy —know how to leave behind an example of renewal, of repentance, of courage, of zeal in the Father's teaching, of longing, of progress, and of spiritual development, and these are you!

16. Your soul will one day attain perfection, but you do not know when. The Father will not force you, nor will you force your own steps. Yet you must never stand still. Even if your pace is slow, I want it to be steady and upward-moving at all times.

17. That you will have to struggle among people? — That is true. That the testimony you bear among them—that I revealed Myself through human mind to bring you this Word, which you now pass on—will be called into question? That is certain. Yet this should not offend you, for throughout the ages, humanity has doubted My presence and My coming into this world—precisely because people have not known themselves—because humanity, although it claims to be loved by the Father, has never understood the extent of that love—because, although it believes it knows its Lord, it does not know that one of His most beautiful qualities is humility. Therefore, I have always come to people in a humble manner; never in My divine manifestations have I employed all My force, nor all My splendor, nor all My glory. For then people could not look upon Me, nor could they resist Me!

18. I have always limited Myself, but I have not limited Myself in humility, in love, and in tenderness. For with the same love with which I love you today, I loved you in the Second Age, in the First, and I will love you for all eternity. I can tell you in truth that the Father already loved you before you even existed.

19. Among you there are disciples who ask themselves: “Why was our soul unable to remain and abide in goodness and virtue, even though it sprang from a Father full of love, purity, and perfection?” The Master answers you: I sent your soul to Earth, endowed with all the qualities that exist in the Father, and created it as a child resembling its Creator. A body was entrusted to it for its journey on Earth, yet this body has been the source of trials and struggle for the soul, because the flesh is weak. It had to be this way—susceptible to temptation—in order to test the strength of the soul.

20. Virtue is revealed only through trial. Light shines most brightly in darkness; light does not shine in light, and so it was necessary for your soul to be tested and purified. For your soul has a beginning, yet in its innocence it had no merits; it lacked experience, development, and perfection. For this reason, a lower stage of life was assigned to it, so that it might ascend to another, higher one, and so on through the seven rungs of the ladder to perfection, until, as a perfect and pure soul, it enters the presence of the Father— full of light, developed through the unfolding of all its gifts, perfected in all its abilities, with many merits earned through struggle, full of knowledge of itself, its Father, and life, aware of its origin, of what it was created for, and of where it had returned.

21. Just as the soul in the flesh encountered the beginning of its struggle on the earthly path, so too did it face an infinite number of trials and temptations— some trials tangible and others invisible—temptations and trials so powerful that they brought her down through the flesh— some visible and others perceptible only to the soul, the Spirit, and the delicate strings of the heart and mind.

22. From its very beginning, the soul has been tested in every way. Since it has been tested by evil—do you really think that the Father could possess evil in order to test His children? Truly, I tell you: No. But evil, too, has existed from your very beginning; it has caused the weakness and the susceptibility to temptation of the soul and the “flesh.”

Since the souls did not know how to make use of their own strength, and the “flesh” succumbed to temptation—what did the Father do in light of this? He allowed the forces of evil to put you to the test. Once and a thousand times have I allowed this, to put to the test within you my own

light, which I have entrusted to you, to subject your own virtue—which is mine—to a trial, to purify you in pain, in times of difficult crisis, in the chaos of life, so that during these trials and these difficult events your soul may find opportunities for perfection, for fulfilling the Law—opportunities to prove to your fellow human beings and to your Father your strength and steadfastness in My laws.

23. You have always intuitively recognized My law—My law that commands good and condemns evil. Intuitively, every human being, from his very first steps on earth, recognizes what is good and discerns where evil lies. Yet you have not been able to remain within the natural law, as the first humans did, just as My people were before the coming of Moses. Do you believe that My people Israel, who were just coming into being, did not recognize their Father before the arrival of Moses? Truly, I tell you: It was not so.

From the very beginning of humanity, there has been someone who recognized Me, and through him I have been recognized by others. But when evil gained the upper hand over good among humanity, I had to come to remind people of the good; I had to make Myself physically perceptible to make Myself visible and tangible to people, as happened at Sinai when, before Moses—who was surrounded by his people—proclaimed My law, handed it to him engraved in stone, and sent him to his people so that they might be the seed among all nations.

24. Through this Law, My people were saved; they freed themselves and attained well-being and happiness on this earth, as well as hope for the Hereafter. But the day came when My Law was distorted, the day when people grew accustomed to it, and once again evil spread until it outweighed even good.

As those commandments were distorted according to the course of events, as people began to carve out new paths within Mine, I had to come again, but now as the Messiah, made flesh among humanity, to make the paths straight and connect them to the path of truth, to draw people toward truth and goodness, to invite them onto the path of justice and love—to expose the deceivers, to destroy all that is false, all superstition, and to tell them: “This is the Law; this is what I handed down in that First Age!”

25. Through my coming, new peoples of the earth and new races likewise found the way, peace, spiritual happiness, sustenance, and hope for the hereafter.

26. For a long age, this humanity fed on the rich feast of the Kingdom of Heaven. But lo and behold, even this feast was defiled, and even in this

state, when brought to the starving people, my teaching was distorted, and my instructions were likewise twisted and misinterpreted. The children's observance of the Law and their worship of God were not what the Father had ordained, and so it became necessary to return to humanity and thereby fulfill a promise. For I knew in advance that my presence among humanity would be necessary from time to time. Therefore, the foretold age has now come, in which the Lord would come to you once more to hold you accountable for the Law of past ages, for the revelations, Instructions, and miracles with which you were abundantly blessed during the two ages that have previously passed.

27. That is the reason why I have come. For you were unable to remain steadfast in goodness and to persevere in it, because you yielded to the weaknesses of the flesh, because you fell into both visible and invisible temptations—under that supernatural force of evil that exists over you.

28. Do you really believe that in that First Age all who witnessed My coming became believers upon seeing Me? Truly, not all!

29. Do you perhaps believe that that revelation was believed by all when it was carried to other lands, to lands of pagans? No. Many did not realize that that Law was meant to be a divine work. Rather, they believed it to be the work of men. But when that Law asserted itself and manifested through its justice and through their own deeds, even the great unbelievers began to examine it.

30. It was the same in the Second Era. Thousands upon thousands of men and women heard Me. Many truly believed, but even more doubted and did not think that this Man was the Messiah, but rather that He was a man like any other. His Word became incomprehensible and confusing because of their unbelief, and it was clear and evident only to those who believed. Therefore, I was opposed, mocked, and persecuted by the unbelievers, and my suffering, my deeds, and my miracles were regarded by the unbelievers not as divine works but as the work of man.

31. When My teaching spread throughout humanity through its own manifestations, and when My witnesses likewise provided evidence that they were My true disciples, My true witnesses, then unbelieving humanity converted to My teaching, shed tears of repentance, and likewise became My disciples.

32. Why should it surprise you that this is also happening in this age?

33. Some will doubt your testimony and the fact that I have revealed Myself to humankind through the mind. Some, when they turn their gaze to those physical books that contain My Word, will doubt that it is a divine work— —that was received through inspiration. Then they will attribute

everything to you, to human vanity, because there is distrust within humanity. But you must look beyond the distrust and unbelief, without judging your fellow human beings, without causing yourselves harm, because you know that faith will follow the distrust and unbelief according to your own actions.

Let them see your works; let your testimonies truly be full of light, so that it is neither the books nor your words that convert the world, but your good works, with which you seal the testimony that I have been with you, that I have come "on the cloud" to make Myself known through My ray by means of a voice-bearer, a human being, who has been designated as such by My Divine Spirit.

34. I will send you to all corners of the globe, as well as your children, who will likewise be disciples of the Holy Spirit, and their children, too, will carry forth My seed. But truly, I tell you, not three generations according to yours will pass before this humanity, in the face of spiritualism and the coming of the Holy Spirit, will be shaken to its very foundations by extraordinary events—some of which I have already brought about among you, while others I reserve for the future. Likewise, you will eliminate the kingdom of evil according to a gradual process. This force will crumble more and more through your works of love and justice.

35. Every person who is converted to Spiritualism will be one less who belongs to that realm. But if you believe that I am giving you the task or the mission to overcome the atmosphere of evil through your works of love and light, I tell you in truth that the time has not yet come when you can completely defeat it, that it is still stronger than you are. But do not, because of these words I speak to you, hide your weapons or fail to draw them—no, My children. Remember: even if your sword is not all-powerful, I am all-powerful, and I am within your sword.

36. Fight against temptations, uncover the traps, tear apart the seductive nets and snares; uncover them through your intuition when they hide behind the veil of the hereafter; uncover them when they hide among people or in the struggles of people—always fight.

I tell you: You are to be with Me in this struggle. I am in it as a great warrior against darkness and all existing evil, and in the end, it will be I who strikes the final blow and triumphs, who stands by you, and you will be the ones who help Me triumph. The final victory over temptation and evil will not be achieved by you, My people, in this time. I will have to bind that force for a time, but your merits in this will be credited to you.

The time during which that force will be bound will serve to allow goodness to take root in people's hearts and to enable goodness, in all its

forms, to grow in strength. When humanity has grown strong in goodness, when goodness outweighs evil on the scales of my justice, then temptation in all its forms will be unleashed for another period of time, and during that very time, it will not be my sword that defeats it, but your own weapons.

37. I will watch only from infinity, for by then you will have the strength necessary to defeat the enemy. Virtue in all its forms will have prevailed in this world, and temptation will find no corner, no open door, no space, and its greatest traps, its greatest snares, will be destroyed down to the very last element of that force of temptation. When its kingdom is shattered and divided, the beginning of your triumph will come, and darkness will turn into light, evil will become good, and those who have gone astray will be found.

38. Behold, this will be the triumph within your souls, and when you then raise your song of praise, it will be the triumph of light, justice, and love. For you will not depart from this world as failures; you will not depart ruined by temptation. No, my children. Although you have fallen many times and will continue to stumble into these traps, the day of your triumph will come, when you will lift up your faces and look upon your Lord, just as a soldier stands at attention before his commander.

39. People, I am preparing you for the coming conflicts. I want to see you victorious in every battle. But I do not want these victories to flatter your pride. They are not to be victories for your vanity; they are to be for My Kingdom. They are to be deep, most heartfelt satisfactions for your spiritual humility—satisfactions that do not even show on your own faces.

40. Your works of love and mercy are not to be publicized; there are to be no Pharisees among you who organize celebrations to boast of the charity they practice among their fellow human beings. You are to be those who do good in silence. You are already living in the age of the Holy Spirit, and your soul is now unfolding all its capacities to do good through them. You will be able to give—not only the possessions you have on earth, but also those possessed by your mind, your heart, and your soul. What you cannot do through your words or through your earthly personality, do through prayer. Speak to Me, rise up to Me, and from there you will be able to accomplish great works of mercy and love.

But if your conscience tells you that you must part with something material in order to give it to the needy, do not intend to replace that act of kindness with a prayer. Do not strive to hide or disguise your selfishness through spiritual prayers. Do not harbor the desire that the Father should do what *you* are capable of doing *yourselves*.

41. Always let your conscience guide you and tell you how to practice charity, and if this charity requires that you part with something of your own, let your heart not regret it. Reach out your hand, and you will feel happiness in your soul. Then your heart, too, will sense the joy within your Father.

42. I am preparing you for the great struggles among humanity, and I tell you: The people of today are interested in the hereafter—not all of them, to be sure, but in every corner of the earth, people are exploring the spiritual realm; they are striving to uncover the Lord's secret treasury; they discuss and study the books; people are delving into philosophies and sciences.

The reason for this is that I am being sought, that My presence is felt by all, and they are trying to find Me. Souls know that I am the source of love and forgiveness, and so, despite their transgressions, they dare to seek Me, hoping for forgiveness and redemption. They know that I am an inexhaustible source of mercy, and that I am also a table laden with food to satisfy their hunger and thirst.

43. Do you think that in this search, people do not grow stronger and prepare themselves? Do you think that in their studies, they do not achieve growth and development? Yes, people. Once you set out on this path, you will be surprised. When you speak with your fellow human beings who nourish themselves in the shade of other trees—who eat fruits other than those I have offered you—you will see that they, too, have been nourished, that they, too, are strong. And when the moment of battle arrives, when you must make use of the sword of your reason, your knowledge, and your spiritual elevation, you will discover that the sword of your fellow human beings, too, possesses the power of light.

44. Do not sleep, so that you may fight, but learn to recognize victory. For often victory will lie in your defeat; defeat at the hands of your opponent will be only apparent. Victory will be within yourselves, and afterward it will be reflected on the face of the one who seemingly defeated you.

45. Understand Me, My people. For the moment will come when you must remain silent, when you must humbly bow your heads in true humility, and then the adversary will rise above you and strike. But you will have remained silent, will have bowed yourselves intentionally, and later you will see how the seed you left behind sprouts in that very soul, and that the blow of your sword of light and love has left a deep wound in the heart of your brother— not your enemy's—and through that wound, the pride of that heart will fade away and the Master's seed will take root.

46. You have already had this experience, for you have often come to My sanctuary to say to Me, “Master, I have sown in a heart with great love, but his ears did not hear Me; he remained cold and hard, and his lips mocked Me.”

But the Master smiled lovingly, filled you with peace and hope, and said to you: Wait, for your seed has not been lost; it has reached the very depths of that heart. Leave it there! I will give it rain and make it fruitful. I will remove the weeds and the rocks that your hand could not remove for the time being. But pray for that person—do not forget—pray in a spiritual manner and hope that the time of your satisfaction and joy will come. Yet when that time was delayed, it caused doubt to arise within you. But so that the doubt might not persist forever, I have told you: “Think of the seed you have sown. It disappeared according to the appearance, but in its place a bush has grown tall. Now tend it so that it may bear fruit.” Then your joy and that of others was great.

47. I am preparing you, My people, so that you may not be impatient, so that spiritual patience may guide the fulfillment of your mission. For the seed that I entrust to you once again has no temporal limit for germinating, as does the seed on earth. It unfolds within eternity, and this time can be both short and long. You do not know this— —your task is only to nurture and protect it through your prayer and your love.

48. Thus does the Master prepare you for the time after His departure. I want the bliss you enjoy today, as you hear My Word through your mind, to continue according to My departure. People, I want that—when my Spirit, in that exalted realm beyond, awaits the approach of your spirits through prayer, whether individually or collectively—I may behold in the hearts of my children the bliss and joy that I see today; that, with full awareness of all that has happened during this time— all that the Father gave you and the culmination He set for His revelation through the mind—that you may come to offer Him your infinite thanks; that you may come with a song of praise that your lips keep silent, but which burns in your souls, to say to Him: “Father, how much You have bestowed upon us! How much joy filled our souls during those times! How full of light You left our souls, and what a precious legacy You bequeathed to humanity!”

49. So full of joy do I wish to see you, O people! I do not wish to see among you a single soul who has been left behind; I do not wish to see anyone who continues to wander in unbelief, who engages in hair-splitting amidst his sins and his failure to make use of My grace. I wish to see harmony among the people, so that in My own Spirit I may feel their

radiance and their prayers, which express the following: UNITY, PEACE, AND GOODWILL—FAITH, HOPE, AND MERCY.

50. Thus I wish to see these virtues cultivated by your soul and waving like a banner in the wind, in the infinite, so that I may give you the command to set out to all peoples, to the masses who truly await Me and, with burning hearts, long for the return of the Messiah, the Redeemer, to humanity.

Some say, "The Master is already among us, but He is invisible." I tell you: Blessed be the intuition and the insight of these souls. Others say, "No, He has not yet come; He must come in a way that is visible and tangible, as in the Second Era." The reason for this is that they have forgotten "the cloud"—that spiritual cloud in which I have come in this Third Era.

51. There are others who have completely forgotten that promise and neither watch nor pray. But you are prepared; the revelation of the Third Era has been entrusted to you with a living voice— —so that you may go to your fellow human beings without wavering, with full certainty, and not be intimidated in the face of great multitudes.

For when the time comes, you will be questioned, and you are to leave their hearts satisfied through your testimony. The believers will form legions; the unbelievers, too, will form such legions and fight. But the armies of the unbelievers will soon be decimated, for then will be the time when the Holy Spirit gains the upper hand. For He will permeate every heart.

52. Strengthen yourselves, disciples; nourish yourselves; be healed in Me; endure the earthly trials; and be of good cheer in the face of life. Do not view the pain that afflicts you with indifference, for this trial will perfect you. Do not curse the pain, nor condemn it; rather, bless it. If the cup of suffering must be drunk by you, then drink it. If its dregs cannot be drunk by you, I will drink them. But be resigned and patient.

Contemplate pain more with the soul than with the "flesh," or feel it more with the soul than with the body, and you will experience how much strength you will find in the meditations of your soul. You will experience how much light the Spirit bestows upon the soul and its physical body. In your soul you will find the divine balm, the true balm that soothes and heals all suffering, and through it you will truly be healed.

53. Be the true spiritualist, be My true disciple, O people! Then all the thorns, stumbling blocks, and obstacles along the way will become lighter and more bearable. That burden which at times weighs upon your shoulders will, inexplicably, be lighter when you meditate and pray. You

will find the explanation for this within yourselves. This is because the soul will be exalted, and when exalted, it has force and strengthens your "flesh." Therefore, I want you to lead an exalted life so that from there you may master this life, and your soul may fight and triumph in all trials—so that from there it may master the "flesh," with all its passions, weaknesses, and hardships.

54. Rise higher and higher, My people, and then the peace and the Kingdom of the Father will be within your reach, and even while you still dwell on this earth, your soul will be a dweller in the Father's Kingdom of Peace!

55. This is My teaching, which I give you as Instruction in this morning devotional. Take it with you in your soul; it contains all the love of the Master, and it contains a weapon that encourages you to rise up and fight in the future.

56. Pray at this very moment for all of humanity, the Master tells you, and pray in truth for all your spiritual brothers and sisters! Now is the moment for prayer. My Spirit of love and peace will spread its mantle over the entire universe to enfold all My children in this caress, in this balm, and in this fatherly blessing, O blessed people of My Divinity!

May My peace be with you!

Instruction 329

1. Blessed are you who wish to expand your knowledge to discover the Higher.

2. Happy and blessed are those who seek to see clearly. Yet truly, I tell you, you must study and ponder My Word so that the blindfold covering your eyes may fall.

3. Man has made himself doubly guilty. Not only because he makes no effort to remove the blindfold that prevents him from understanding My Instructions, but also because he exhausts himself in the bonds of the flesh, which lead him to earthly pleasures at the expense of spiritual joys. Thus, he has become a slave to his passions, and his willpower for renewal has been destroyed.

4. The blind seek to lead the blind, and those who have not followed my teaching seek to guide sinners. Man is weak because he refused to make any effort to renew and purify himself through my Word. He refused to make use of the power with which he is endowed—namely, the will—to fight against his vices and overcome himself.

When your soul wins this battle, then you can say that you are set free. When your soul has dominion over the "flesh," you will experience that even the wild beasts will gently yield to your call of love.

5. When a person undergoes spiritualization, through the light of My Holy Spirit he will understand everything he has regarded as a mystery in God and in nature.

6. Do not say that you believe in Me if your deeds or your thoughts indicate exactly the opposite. The day will come when, through your spiritualization, you will feel that I am in you and you are in Me. If you wish to be My true disciples, strive for this spiritualization.

7. My table is set; come and feed on the bread of eternal life, prepare yourselves with My lessons of love, dispel your ignorance through My light, free yourselves from passions, and be children of the light.

8. Then your works and your spiritualization will be like a hymn of praise that your soul sings to glorify your Father.

9. Prepare yourselves, disciples, for the day is drawing near when I will speak to you for the last time through this medium, and you will then need to be strong to await the new day, the new era, in which I will no longer use the minds of your spokespeople as instruments to convey My Word, but will be present in Spirit—ready to pour My inspiration into the soul of each one of you.

10. You have only a few months left to be refreshed by these rallies for the last time. Yet I tell you that this is sufficient time to reflect on My

message and My revelations, so that through study, prayer, and obedience, you may prepare yourselves and gather strength.

Stand by your fellow human beings, lift up those who have fallen, offer comfort to those who shed tears in their heavy trials, and leave a genuine trail of spiritualization with every step you take.

11. Whoever remains at their post during this most significant hour, when I give you My final word, will stand firm in the struggle and remain on their feet. But anyone who takes false steps will fall, for only what is firmly grounded will withstand the onslaught of the whirlwinds that will subsequently strike this people; therefore, I tell you that every work that is not built upon the foundations of truth, devotion, love for one's neighbor, and spiritualization will be torn down.

12. Learn to discern the meaning of My Word, so that you may nourish your soul with it alone. For I have seen that—because you have not made an effort to discover My essence—you have instead adopted the manner of expression of those who speak on My behalf and of the inspired orators. But do not forget that the refreshment you wish to bring to the world is to be divine, not human.

13. Truly, I tell you, if the bodies of the spokespeople had prepared themselves to carry out their lofty and difficult task, their lips would not have needed to speak so much to express My inspiration while conveying My message, nor would My rallies have dragged on for hours.

14. If they had understood and heeded the voice of their conscience, and had been inspired by love for the people and by mercy toward those yearning for spiritual light, My Word would have been limited to a few sentences—sentences that, even in their form, would have been so perfect as to shake those who consider themselves the most learned on earth. And my messages would have lasted only minutes, but in them so much essence would have been conveyed that the souls of the listeners would have felt transported into eternity, where time is neither long nor short. And you would have felt my presence in all its intensity, because it would not have been veiled by the imperfections, impurities, and earthly heaviness of your voice carriers.

15. Oh, my children, I see you weeping in these moments, but unfortunately it is already too late. For what remains to be done to fulfill the mission you have been given, there is no longer enough time to achieve perfect fruit—that fruit which you should have allowed to ripen during a constant struggle to spiritualize! Nevertheless, you will be able to do something in these final morning hours.

16. Now I will tell you how you can correct your errors so that you no longer carry them with you, much less pass them on to your fellow human beings as if they were part of the truth.

17. Take the Word as you heard it from the lips of the Messenger—calmly and reasonably—and elevate your mind through prayer. Reflect on those lessons until you have discovered their meaning, their core, and their substance. This will be the divine essence that you are to preserve in your hearts and that you are to bring to humanity according to the light.

18. Once you have renounced empty words, formalities, symbolic acts, and ceremonies, you will have torn away the veil that prevents you from recognizing the truth. When you reject the external and the superfluous, it will be a sign that spiritualization is gradually being felt and lived by you. Then your soul, your heart, your mind, and even your senses will no longer be so easily impressed by external or insignificant displays. The soul will seek the meaning, the truth, the life, and the principle in everything.

19. Could any of these disciples bring a message to their fellow human beings in which the pure is mixed with the impure, the divine with the carnal, and the exalted with the base? No, people, it is only natural and right that you should think that these good disciples spread only a heavenly message, which, both in its content and in its form, is a living testimony of light and truth.

20. To whom will I entrust the task of transforming My Word into writings, so that they may serve as another means of spreading your testimony? I alone know this. Yet truly, I tell you, I will test them greatly, and they will be chosen from among those who feel the most love at , because the spirituality of My teaching is spreading among their brothers and sisters.

21. Take heart from these Instructions, so that you may stand firm in the final hour of My rally and then go forth to form part of the ranks of soldiers who fight for the essence, spirituality, and simplicity of this work.

22. When this seed of Mine has taken root in the hearts of the peoples who make up humanity, there will be a complete transformation in people's lives. How great will be the difference they demonstrate—both in their human lives and in their spiritual worship of God—when one compares the way of living, believing, worshiping, "striving," and thinking of people of earlier times with that of those who live a life of spirituality.

23. Not a single stone will be left standing from that era of fanaticism, idolatry, materialism, and absurd religious dogmas. All the errors that your ancestors and you yourselves have bequeathed to future generations will be eliminated. Anything that does not embody the essence of goodness

and truth will not endure. But they will preserve all the goodness that you have inherited.

24. This teaching, presented in a more spiritual form than in times past, will have to struggle among people, nations, churches, and sects to prevail and take root. Yet as soon as this brief period of confusion has passed, peace will come to humanity, and they will rejoice when they grasp the true meaning of My Word, which it has always contained.

25. The concepts regarding My divinity, spiritual life, and the purpose of your existence will be set on the right course, for every person will be a good interpreter of all that has been told to you by your Master, His messengers, and prophets through parables and symbols.

26. That mode of expression was understood by people only in part. It was *the* Instruction intended for them, commensurate with their growing spiritual and intellectual capacity. But since they wanted to know everything at once, they became entangled in ever more contradictions and false notions, because they gave material interpretations to what could only be interpreted spiritually.

27. Now the light shines anew in every soul, and you will therefore be able to penetrate to the core of those and these revelations. Yet do not forget that—if you truly seek to recognize the meaning or essence of My Word—you must devote yourselves to the study of these revelations by exploring them spiritually. Then it will become easy; its meaning will appear obvious, clear, and simple. The mysteries will be dispelled, and with them, ignorance. Then, according to how things progress, the earth will send beings filled with light back to the Spiritual Valley, and not dark beings shrouded in the veil of ignorance.

28. Ever since this revelation began to unfold, your Spirit has been enlightened by My Instruction, even though there have also been unbelievers—both among those who have trained their minds and among the uneducated and the ignorant.

29. How many arguments to deny this revelation! How many attempts to destroy this Word! Yet nothing has halted the course of My message—on the contrary: the more this work has been opposed, the more people's faith has been kindled, and the more time has passed, the greater has become the number of those through whom I convey My Word.

30. What is the lesson to be learned from this? That human force will never be able to prevent divine force from carrying out its purposes.

31. If modern man, with all his science, is unable to subjugate the elements of nature to his will—how then could he impose his force upon the spiritual forces?

32. Just as the celestial bodies in the cosmos follow their unchanging order, without human will being able to cause them to alter their course or their destiny, so too the order that exists in the spiritual realm cannot be altered by anyone.

33. I created day and night; that is to say, I am the light, and no one but I can hold it back. The same applies to the spiritual realm.

34. I am the light of your soul, and I alone know when I must send you the treasure of divine clarity.

35. No one will be able to alter the course of the flow of life; no one will be able to prevent the advance of the Light. Therefore, you see that—after My revelation has been made known to you in this form for so many years—it is now drawing to a close, without any of the many opponents of this teaching having succeeded in preventing even a single day of the fulfillment of My revelation.

36. The messenger has felt strong, invincible, and invulnerable in contact with My Light, and so it has truly been.

37. When the people gathered within these places of assembly, they always did so without fear of the world, always full of trust in My presence and My protection, and I proved to them that their faith was based on truth.

38. In light of the evidence I have given this people regarding the truth of My presence, multitudes have flocked to Me in ever-greater numbers, and the number of places where I proclaim My Word has multiplied.

39. I must also tell you that the number of unbelievers, doubters, and deniers has increased. For as long as humanity does not have a conception of Me that corresponds to the truth, there will always be those who deny Me. Because of their confusion, they cannot understand Me, nor can they hear Me or feel Me; and so they must deny Me and fight against what cannot be true for them, because it is beyond their comprehension.

40. I forgive them, for it is not their intention to harm Me in any way, nor would they be capable of doing so. They truly believe that these multitudes of people are victims of seduction or deception and would gladly spare them this fate.

41. Yet other deniers will also come who—when they hear the meaning of this teaching—will tremble before its truth and justice, and since they see their force and their reputation in danger, they will wage war against and fight My work with base weapons. In these hearts, it will not be ignorance nor honest conviction that prompts them to fight against this people—it will be envy, hatred, and the fear that light will dawn upon

humanity. Yet no one will be able to prevent the light from dawning when the hour of daybreak comes for the soul.

42. Do you know what the source is of that light contained in the words spoken by the voice-bearers? Its source is in goodness, in divine love, in the universal light that emanates from God. It is a ray or a spark of that luminous All-Being that gives you life; it is a part of the infinite power that moves everything and under which everything vibrates, stirs, and ceaselessly moves in its circles. It is what you call divine radiance; it is the light of the Divine Spirit that enlightens and enlivens souls.

43. That radiance influences both the soul and the body, both the worlds and human beings, plants, and all beings of creation. It is spiritual for the Spirit, material for matter, intelligence for the mind, and love in the hearts. It is knowledge, talent, and self-reflection; it is instinct, intuition, and stands above the senses of all beings according to their order, their nature, their kind, and their level of development. But the origin is one: God; and its essence is one: love. What, then, could be impossible about My enlightening the minds of these creatures to send you a message of spiritual light?

44. The plants receive the life-giving radiance that My Spirit sends them so that they may bear fruit. The stars receive the power that My Spirit radiates upon them so that they may orbit in their paths. The Earth, which is the present, living testimony accessible to all your senses, ceaselessly receives the radiance of life that brings forth so many wonders from its bosom. Why, then, should it be impossible for human beings—in whose very being the presence of a Spirit shines like a jewel, in which their likeness to Me is rooted—to receive directly from My Spirit to their own Spirit the divine radiance, which is the spiritual seed destined to bear fruit within them?

45. Let all of you come to know Me, so that no one may deny Me—recognize Me, so that your conception of God may be based on truth, and you may know that where goodness is revealed, there I am.

46. Goodness does not mix with anything. Goodness is truth, is love, is mercy, is understanding.

47. Goodness is clearly recognizable and unmistakable. Recognize it, so that you may not be mistaken. Every person may follow a different path; but when they all converge at *a* single point—which is the good—they will ultimately recognize one another and unite. This is not the case, however, if they stubbornly deceive themselves by making the good appear evil and masking evil as good, as is happening among the people of this age.

48. Reflect on this Instruction, you who do not believe in My revelation and My Word, and only then pass judgment. But first, remember that when I was among humanity, I told you that My kingdom is not of this world, thereby making it clear to them that My home is spiritual. When I spoke to them about spiritual life, I did so through parables, for they would not have been able to understand if I had described the Kingdom of Heaven to them in all its glory and truth.

49. People have mistakenly taken my symbolic parables and Instructions literally because, in their imagination, they have ascribed earthly or human forms to all things divine.

50. Because of the earthly interpretation that the human mind has applied to My revelations, many notions about spiritual life are so far removed from the truth.

51. How could people possibly give a correct interpretation of what I have called the "Kingdom of Heaven"? How could they recognize My justice as long as they believe that there is a hell like the one their imagination has created, and when will they accept and understand that the law of reincarnation is not merely a theory, nor a false belief held by some people, but a law of eternal justice and loving balance, through which the soul purifies, perfects, shapes, and elevates itself?

52. Listen to Me once more, humanity: Now is the Third Era, in which I have come to tell you that I have not come to erase even a single one of the words I revealed while I was on Earth, but to erase from your hearts all the false interpretations you have given to My Instructions.

53. When you cast aside your fanaticism—which is what blinds you and prevents you from recognizing the truth—you will gradually understand this teaching, and you will see the content of My revelations, both of this time and of times past, unfold before you, full of light. Then you will call that which you have until now called a mystery "perfect justice," and you will understand how to give the unchanging its eternal value and the human—which is transitory—its proper meaning.

54. In this way, you will know that a single existence on Earth—since it is so brief in comparison with spiritual life—cannot be decisive for the eternity of a soul. This means that it will neither be sufficient for any of you to attain, within that single existence, the perfection that leads you directly into the realm of the highest spiritualization—which you call "Heaven"—nor will the errors *of a single* life on Earth be able to determine that a soul will perish eternally in darkness or in pain.

55. It is true that a human life granted to a soul is of such great value and represents such a favorable opportunity for a soul's progress that the

fact of failing to make use of it or misusing it means that My ever-relentless justice will manifest itself against the one who demeans such sacred gifts as those I entrust to every soul when I send it to Earth. But it is a mistake to believe that the entire eternity of a soul depends on such a brief existence as that of a human being on earth—all the more so when you consider that human failings are inherent in beings who lack development, light, and elevation.

56. My teaching, full of light and love, strengthens the Spirit so that it may exercise its force over the "flesh" and make it so sensitive that the promptings of conscience become ever more easily perceptible to it.

57. Spirituality is the goal to which human beings should aspire, for through it they will be able to become fully one with their conscience and ultimately distinguish good from evil. For, due to people's lack of spiritual elevation, that profound and wise, unwavering and just inner voice could not be sufficiently heard and interpreted; and therefore, people have not attained the unrestricted knowledge that would truly allow them to distinguish good from evil. But not only this—he must also find within himself the necessary strength to follow every good impulse and obey every enlightened inspiration, while at the same time rejecting every temptation, every dishonest or evil thought or emotional impulse.

58. Man will find the best weapons to defeat all his enemies within his own soul, and it will be his conscience that reveals to him the course of action he must take to fight and defend himself in that battle he must inevitably wage against evil— that force to which man feels so drawn and which he personifies in a Spirit to whom he has given so many names and assigned a form.

59. I tell you that you must fight against evil, temptation, and darkness—but not in that being you have created in your imagination, but within yourselves, where weaknesses, evil inclinations, and darkness dwell. For people have loved darkness more than light.

May My peace be with you!

Instruction 330

My peace be with you!

1. Beloved disciples, recognize Me once again as the Master who seeks your soul to give it new Instruction.

2. My Word becomes a healing balm among you, and in your longing for this balm, you come to Me. Your whole being is strengthened, and your soul is comforted by My presence. For you live in times of bitterness and struggle, because wherever you set your foot, you feel the thorns that wound you. Yet when the pain pierces your entire being, you lift your thoughts upward in longing for the Master, to show Him your acceptance and submission in the face of trials.

3. Already in the Second Era, I promised you a great comfort, the coming of which you did not know. This great comfort would come in the time when peace had departed from this world, when there would be no love or mercy in the hearts of men; and behold, here is the promised comfort with you! Here is the warmth of My Divine Spirit that surrounds you—not only for those who hear Me through the human mind, but for My creatures throughout the entire globe!

In this time, I let you feel My warmth, My comfort, and My strength—you who form My band of Apostles and who have had Me with you in the Third Era and have heard Me through these rallies.

4. Be blessed for your courage, for your resignation, and for your spiritual elevation in the face of the trials I have sent you, for the pain has purified you. Yet it is not only the pain that must bring you to My right hand; it is not only the sufferings that must bring perfection to your soul. Pain does indeed wash away the defilements of the soul and the senses; on some occasions, it is an obstacle, a restraint, and an occasion for self-reflection, repentance, and understanding the sufferings of others. But the soul's upward development—the perfection of the soul—is attained through the practice of love and mercy.

So allow pain to purify you when it comes; never summon it; let it come when it is meant to approach you. Do not seek pain; seek peace, seek well-being and joy; seek them for yourselves and for others; wish them for everyone. For I am the God of peace, joy, and light.

5. I am the God of hope and the Fulfiller of all the hopes granted to My children. When pain pierces you, let it fulfill its purpose, but remember that in order to ascend the ladder of perfection and spiritual development, you must not be content merely with being strong and resigned in the face of trials and pain. You must also think of the sufferings of your neighbors, have compassion for others, and love your fellow human beings. Then

your soul will have earned merit, will have overcome human selfishness, will have conquered the self-love of the physical body, and will have evolved upward as a good disciple of the Divine Master.

6. Who among you does not desire true peace in this world? Who among you does not long for the kingdom of love, virtue, and joy in the hearts of all people? Yet I see that your heart has attained genuine resignation in the face of suffering, a great acceptance in the midst of trials, and for this I bless you.

But beyond that, I encourage in you the hope for a change in your lives: Do not despair; do not think that you will not experience in your hearts—or in those of your loved ones—the peace that in times past illuminated the hearts and paths of all people. To this end, I am currently providing you with instruction and preparing you to purify and prepare the fields and the paths through your righteous deeds, through your prayers, through your wise counsel—which you have learned from Me—and through your spiritual works—works of love. In this way, you prepare this world and make it worthy for the Kingdom of the Father to enter once more into the hearts of His children.

7. Do not resign yourselves to the idea that this world is forever a valley of tears. I want your fulfillment of the mission and your renewal to renew the nations, the races, and the peoples, and through this renewal, may the valley of tears become a valley of love and peace. Have I not already offered the Kingdom of Heaven to humanity in times past? Have I not brought it through My Word and My manifestations?

8. Therefore, prepare yourselves, O disciples, so that the force of your Spirit may break through barriers, open paths, and prepare the way, and so that you may be pioneers of my coming on the path of humanity. I will renew all your works!

I have granted humanity free will and entrusted the planet Earth to it. I have given it force and dominion over all the realms of nature, substances, and beings, so that it may create its home.

From the very beginning of humankind, from the very beginning of the spirit soul, I have revealed Myself as the Law of Love and Justice; I have made Myself known in many ways—through commandments, rules of life, and parables. I have made life and nature a true and perfect textbook, so that the human soul may not stray onto crooked paths, so that humanity may always find the way and learn from the great Book of Life, which was written and created by God. But now a time has come when I must draw the attention of all people to Myself, and I have begun with you, the “last ones,” the poor and the humble, to make you apostles of this truth,

prophets of the events that will take place, and witnesses to My Third Coming.

9. My instruction is for all, and through this call to awakening for humanity, I will establish justice and remind all My children of their mission. Through them, I will renew all that has been destroyed; I will restore dignity to all that has been degraded, and I will lay the foundations for a new life in this world. I will eliminate everything useless and superfluous; I will destroy everything harmful in people's lives; I will combat every form of deceit and vice—pride, selfishness, and hypocrisy—and I will once again reveal to humanity the unchanging law, the law of all ages, the eternal law, which I remind you of once more. Then you will truly feel the nearness of My Kingdom, the presence of the Universal Father.

10. Both within and without you, my presence will be felt and recognized with deep reverence, with spiritual elevation, with true love and veneration. The happy days of the patriarchs will return. The days when families lived united in love for many years, and only death separated them, will return. The times when magnanimous and just rulers governed the peoples of the earth will likewise return. I have all this in store, and these times will bring light and great progress to humankind, for I will leave them the experience, the light, the spiritual elevation, and all that humanity has reaped in its great struggles, in its downfalls, in its errors, and in its successes along the path of life—as a foundation, as experience, as true knowledge of what is good and evil, what is light and darkness. And when the fields are prepared, the great sowers, the great leaders, the great patriarchs, the good governors, and the just judges will come.

11. Once these souls have appeared among humanity with great light, humankind—surprised by their power, goodness, and energy—will ask itself: "Who are these? Is it perhaps David who has returned to earth? Could it be Solomon? Is it perhaps Elijah? Have the prophets of earlier times returned? Are they perhaps the Apostles of the Master from the Second Era?" This is what people will ask themselves. But I will keep this a secret until you have all returned to the beyond. Then you will surely learn who those were who came to you in the Third Era.

12. You who are present at this moment and hear My Word, say in the depths of your hearts: "We will no longer experience these times; we will not be able to witness these happy times." But the Master explains to you: I allow—even though the events I foretell are distant, beyond the span of your present existence—for happiness, peace, and well-being to enter your hearts and your present existence, and this will be like a foretaste of

the bliss that humanity will enjoy in the times when Spiritualism is fully developed among people.

Yet who among you can know whether I will not send you to inhabit this world at that time, to reap the fruits of your patience, your steadfastness, and your resignation to suffering? This will happen when you learn to practice love and mercy in the midst of your prosperity—when you learn to glorify the Father in your moments of greatest joy.

But when you are then enveloped in that atmosphere of bliss and peace of mind, you shall turn your attention to those in need. It is precisely then that you shall remember the one who suffers. In this way, I will show you that you can follow My Instructions even in deep peace of mind and prosperity, and that—when pain purifies—love sanctifies.

13. I am currently preparing you, disciples, for those new times that are to come.

For the Kingdom of Heaven to enter the hearts of My children, humanity must first experience My justice; it must first purify itself, even to the farthest corners of this world; and when all is prepared, My Kingdom will be fully among you. My Kingdom has begun to draw near with the coming of My Universal Ray, which in this Third Era has become Word and Life among you, the human voice.

14. Elijah, as the forerunner of the Holy Spirit in all ages, paved the way and awakened humanity. He came to call the scattered sheep with his bell, so that, united in the fold, they might all hear the voice of their Lord. This was the preparation for the Kingdom of the Father—the Heavenly Kingdom—to draw ever closer to you in this age.

15. Who among those who have heard the Lord's voice during this time has not felt at least a little peace in their heart? Who has not found a drop of balm or a little comfort for their suffering? Who, having strayed onto the paths of darkness, has not seen a ray of light shining through in my words? Who, having been weary of life and believing they had no reason to exist, has not discovered in my work the true justification for their existence?

16. It is the Kingdom of the Father that has drawn near to you. But this Kingdom does not consist solely of the King, for a King without subjects cannot be a King; and so He has come with His entire Kingdom to reveal Himself: He as the Father, and His subjects as true children of the Father and as your true brothers and sisters. This is the Kingdom I had promised—this is the comfort I had prepared for you in these times, and as your preparation progresses and time passes, My Word will be fulfilled and My Kingdom will draw ever closer to you.

17. Elijah traverses the entire universe spiritually, as if in a fiery chariot, leaving behind a trail of love—that love which is the fire of the Spirit of God, that light which illuminates and brightens, which embraces, which warms those who are cold in soul and heart. But once Elijah has traversed the entire universe—would he have failed to traverse the nations of this world as well? No, indeed. His light has been with all, as has his preparation. He is the forerunner, which is why he awakens souls as he passes through. If some are still unawakened, it is because they are still waiting for Elijah's new call as a shepherd. He, who is tireless, will shake those who have fallen asleep, those who are plunged into a deep slumber, until he has awakened them. But those who are awakening open their eyes and intuitively sense the time in which they live. They sense the Father's presence, the significance of the moment, and their souls withdraw from the world to unite with their Lord, to call upon Him in their solitude, to summon Him, to draw Him into their very hearts.

Some call upon Him as Father, others as Master, and still others seek Him as Judge. But truly, I tell you, all will awaken just as those who have already done so. No one will be ignored in their supplication, their lifting up, or their prayer. I speak to them, I reveal Myself to them, and I prepare them. But since they are not yet perfected, nor are they certain of the dialogue from Spirit to Spirit, they doubt this truth.

18. Who are those who dispel the uncertainty of those who are beginning to engage in spiritual dialogue with My Divine Spirit? You, who will be the forerunners, apostles, and prophets. You will come with the assured Word, with precise, clear Instruction, and with the straightforward testimony that I have been among humanity, and that I continue to be present in the souls of all My children and will be so eternally; and you will also tell them the perfect way to draw nearer to Me. You will provide them with a true spiritual teaching—how to do justice to both spiritual and earthly life—and you will demonstrate to them love, justice, and morality.

19. If people among you discover great gifts and therefore feel inferior, let them know that there are no superior human beings. There may be more advanced souls, but there are no higher ones. Truly, I tell you, there in the abode of the righteous, very close to Me, there are great souls. This is the goal that I show to each of you.

I want it to be that at the end of time, when these things fade away, when the paths before your feet come to an end, and you reach the destination of this oasis of heavenly peace, you will all be equal at My table—equal in the infinite and perfect peace of My home, My kingdom.

So when people admire you, flatter you, or envy you, make them understand that all are equally blessed.

I reveal to you on this day that every man or woman who has the will to do so can be a bearer of gifts, to heal and to convey the light. I declare to you on this day that every man or woman, through vision or spiritual insight, can see the hereafter and the future.

20. Truly, I tell you, every man or woman, whatever their age, will be able to heal and perform miracles if they have love and good will. If I have designated among you those who will have the gift of prophecy, of healing, the ability to convey the voices from the hereafter, and the gift of counsel and leadership over multitudes, it is because I wished to entrust each of you with a small part in My work. But your souls and your human bodies have been created by My love in a manner that is the same for all. You have come forth from a single Spirit, and also from a single "flesh."

Yet you must also help people understand that they are to take on only a part in the Lord's work; but it is not for you to determine which part. You are to prepare them with these Instructions so that, through their conscience and My mercy, they may discover the gift and the task entrusted to them by the Father.

21. One hundred forty-four thousand are the marked ones in this Third Age. It is a legion of souls, a host that My mercy has marked and chosen at all times from among the multitude of souls to give them a special mission, a responsibility toward others, and also an opportunity for atonement, in order to prepare them as leaders, as apostles, and as examples.

The twelve tribes of Jacob in that First Age were numerous; they far exceeded one hundred and forty-four thousand, and yet it was My will to select only the aforementioned number from that vast multitude to fulfill the mission in this Third Age. To them I have given the mission to awaken humanity, to lead it onto the path of the Holy Spirit— on that infinite path that brings you closer to the Father, that connects the human soul with the higher worlds and with the lower worlds—that brings all souls closer to one another, unites them, and, through the symbolic act of "sealing," makes them true brothers and sisters and children of God.

22. Many have been marked, but others will be taken by surprise on their own life journeys, and it will be revealed to them—whether through my Divine Spirit or through your mediation—that they belong to the number of the one hundred forty-four thousand.

The sign I gave you, whose number is now complete, will cause a great upheaval on your planet, and this upheaval, this event, will come upon

you very soon. When this happens, and many of you remember these words, you will say to the Father, kneeling before Him in a spiritual manner : “Lord, You have sealed us; now we are united.”

23. “Woe, woe to the entire globe at this moment,” the Father tells you in truth. For through this I will make it clear to people that something supernatural is happening—that something beyond the forces of nature and the will of man is taking place. Then the majority of humanity will turn to prayer and repentance, filled with fear.

24. It is written—based on God’s mercy and as announced by the prophet John—that at the climax of the Sixth Seal, the Lord’s chosen ones would be sealed. I have fulfilled what the prophet wrote and spoke. Be certain, too, of all that I am telling you. Who among you does not understand what I am saying right now? Who allows the Instruction I am giving to My disciples at this very moment to pass by without feeling?

25. I have limited My rally and simplified it so that I may make Myself understandable to all My children. Do not seek My majesty or My glory in outward works; do not seek everything in the appearance of the physical forms through which I reveal Myself. If they undergo a little spiritual transformation, a little change in form, it is because they are filled with My grace. Seek Me, however, in the meaning of My Word; there you will find Me.

26. Thus do I manifest My Universal Ray among you. It becomes balm, Instruction, prophecy, and refreshment for your soul. But the light of My Ray descends upon all creeds, upon all spiritual and religious ceremonies that humanity celebrates. At this very moment, I am present in all hearts; I gather the tears of humanity; I give the orphans the protection of My love; I caress the children with tenderness, I encourage the hearts of the young, I strengthen the elderly in their weariness, I accompany the lonely and the forsaken, I heal the sick, and I Myself hear the deepest lamentations and sorrows of both those who know how to ask and pray and those who do not. Even when I hear the insult of one who blasphemes in his pain, I forgive him for his ignorance.

I am with everyone. I do not separate Myself from the powerful, nor do I humiliate them. I do not reject the rich or the greedy, nor do I turn away from the self-centered. On the contrary—I regard them as those children who have taken their inheritance and distanced themselves from the Father. In their wealth, they have forgotten Me—they have forgotten that I have more than they do, and that one day they will need Me.

27. Today they do not call upon My name, they do not seek My Spirit, they do not love Me, yet I am with them. The gates of My Kingdom are

always open to the repentant; My heart is always open to the "poor." For, spiritually speaking, you are all poor—some in material wealth and others in misery—even though I always bestow My gifts and blessings upon you to make you rich and possessors of true values, of true eternal goods. And since I am with everyone, O my people, why should you not be so as well? I want your soul, elevated to the hereafter, to regard all your brothers and sisters in the same way—so that from that level which your soul attains through prayer and love, you do not distinguish your fellow human beings according to religious communities, sects, classes, or races— that you regard them all with the same love, and view them with the same brotherhood and mercy; that you do not blaspheme against the rites or forms of worship of others, and that you mock even less the fanaticism or idolatry of your neighbors. For then you would not be practicing My teaching as I teach it to you.

28. From the very beginning, I have granted spiritual freedom to the spirit soul. From the moment the first spiritual beings sprang from My Heart, I set them on the path of spiritual freedom, and I also granted human beings freedom of thought from their very origin. Who, then, are those who forge chains for the souls? Who are those who capture and intimidate people and souls? They are the wicked clergy and the wicked spiritual leaders of humanity, who allow themselves to be overwhelmed by darkness and then lead the human soul down false paths. At all times I have offered My Law of Love; I have never imposed it. I have never punished a soul because it does not love Me or because it does not follow My Law. I only test them, hold them back, admonish them, touch them, and provide them with the means for their salvation. But I never punish them, and even less could I take revenge. In the Spirit of God, full of love, there can be no place for revenge.

29. Therefore, My people, do not demand that all people think and believe as you do. You must never condemn others; you must not pass judgment or impose punishment on those who do not listen to you, who do not accept your suggestions, your Instruction, or your advice. You should regard all your fellow human beings with the same deep respect and with true spiritual love for your neighbor. Then you will come to understand that each person, in their religious practice, in their teaching, and on their own path, has reached the place to which their spiritual capacity has entitled them; and their own development has led them to the point at which you see them.

30. You are to simply offer Spiritualism, God's third message to humanity. For the first came from the Father on Mount Sinai, the second

was that of Christ, and the third message is that of the Holy Spirit. But in this third message are united all the laws, commandments, and covenants that God has bequeathed to His children.

31. Bring this rich and beautiful message to all of humanity and offer it with love. If you act in this way, you will see how your seed will sprout in hearts with humility, in that stillness with which the seed of the earth sprouts. Likewise, your soul will blossom and rejoice infinitely when it sees that the Father's seed never dies if it is sown well.

32. I am preparing you so that you may soon be the true sowers and the good apostles who bring the seed of My mercy to your fellow human beings. I am currently preparing you for the time according to My Word, so that there may be no chaos among you then, so that there may be no weeping, so that uncertainty or disorientation may not enter your souls.

33. I have told you that not all congregations are prepared, because they have failed to awaken in these final moments. Yet all those who are truly preparing will remain behind as
leaders to assist the other congregations in their trials—those who, when they no longer hear My Word, will despair—who, in their pain, when they no longer see the messengers of the Master's Word at the table where they have eaten for so long, will shed tears and waver in their faith.

34. You shall truly be counselors, strong as pillars, so that the roofs of the houses of Israel do not collapse. I want you to be like a voice that comforts, like a song of praise, just as you were in those early days when you crossed the desert in longing for the Promised Land, when the women played their lyres to encourage and comfort the men, and to gladden the hearts of the children on the arduous journey— when the soldiers felt exhausted from battle, when the soles of their feet had become calloused from the hard journey. Then the song of praise of the women of Israel rang out across the land, refreshed the hearts of the men, and made the journey easier.

35. So too, in those moments of silence, devotion, and meditation—when they are interrupted by weeping, by despair, by the longing for the Father's ray to return once more to the bearers of the voice—you will say with your words, like a song of praise, like a voice full of comfort: "We are not forsaken; the Master is among us; He has remained in our hearts forever," and the voice of the seers will lift your spirits. This will be the time of the prophets, when their faithful testimonies will resound in the hearts of the people like heralds who will truly announce the events to come as a testimony that the Father and His Kingdom are closer than they have been during this time of My revelation.

36. The time of My stay among you in this form is already short, and I am already preparing you for some gifts of grace that I will bestow in the last days of 1950.

37. You who are the bearers of My Word, do not think even now that the one among you who receives My ray for the last time and utters My final word will be the happiest and the most filled with My grace among you—do not think that way.

In each of my final discourses, I will reveal Myself through one of you at a time; I will descend into each of your minds. With all My grace, I will imprint upon your souls and hearts the memory of the last time I revealed Myself through each of you. It will be like a kiss, like a sensation that your soul will never be able to erase. For you are the ones who have served Me—the instruments through which I have spoken to the world in this time—and I will bestow upon you My caress and My blessing, will accompany you throughout your entire life's journey, and will wait for you until that day or moment when you will be at My right hand forever.

38. For you, bearers of gifts, who have been an open door to My Spiritual World, I will likewise ensure that My grace and that of those blessed beings remain forever imprinted in your hearts.

My Spiritual World will likewise make itself known one last time through its protected ones and charges, leaving behind as a final message a counsel of love—a counsel full of warmth and light—and the testimony and assurance that each of these guardian spirits will continue to watch over the steps of their brothers and sisters on Earth through , and that neither the Father nor the Spiritual World will part from this beloved people.

39. Those who served as church leaders, and all who have heard My Instructions and follow them by loving and forgiving their fellow human beings, will have the Master's grace and encouragement upon their souls and bodies to carry on. According to My departure, their voice shall be powerful—a voice full of life, a word full of substance and strength.

All their gifts will be revitalized in the final "moments." Each of them shall become a soul transformed into a torch of light, and all these torches shall lead the people forward so that they do not go astray. For during the time of inner reflection and according to later events, in the time of struggle, they are to continue to be the spiritual guardians of the people, to free them from the traps of bondage, the snares, and the seductive ambushes in their search for all obstacles, and to continue leading the faithful to the places of assembly— to the blessed havens of spiritual

unity, the unity of ideals and resolutions, and unity in obedience and in the fulfillment of the missions I have entrusted to them.

40. To the seers I say: You will have visions full of glory, such as you have never had before—precursors to the revelations that you will unfold and receive in the times to come. For surely these prophets have not yet attained the exaltation they must attain—nor have their eyes seen all that they must see, nor have their lips spoken all that they must prophesy. Yet the purification they will attain—guided by their conscience—will be so effective that never will falsehood or darkness dwell in their souls or on their lips. They will always know how to distinguish true inspiration from false and deceptive inspiration. They will know how to receive from the Father's mercy that which He entrusts to them as a message for humanity.

41. My "golden pens," whose hands have been tireless in these times, will continue to record the testimony of the prophets, will continue to write down their own inspiration, and also the words of the inspired ones—those who will appear as teachers among the people.

42. Nor will I forget my "pillars"—those hearts that likewise guided the people along the path of inner contemplation, reverence , and spiritual elevation. Both groups have been like captains under the command of a general. They have been like Moses or Joshua in the desert, supported by the tribe of Judah—that very tribe from which the Maccabees emerged as great military leaders, invincible warriors who breached city walls, tore down fortifications, and ruled over entire peoples, because they had behind them the people of the Lord, who were to receive the Promised Land as their inheritance. Such comparisons does the Master draw for you, O "pillars"!

43. And the people, consisting of students and disciples, will likewise experience great joy in the final moments and receive great Instructions from the Master. Among the great gifts of grace that I entrust to you, O people, is this: that I will grant you, at the end of 1950, the opportunity to connect one last time with the Spiritual World—with the guardian angels, the guides, or healing beings—and also with those souls who were your parents, children, siblings, friends, or relatives on Earth. I will grant you the opportunity to materialize them one last time, to perceive them in human form, and during that communication to receive the caress, the spiritual embrace, the counsel full of light, and the voice of hope that tells you: "Continue on your path until we are all united in the House of the Lord."

44. So I am already preparing you now with love and tenderness; I am refining your sensibilities and softening your hearts, so that those

moments may be an opportunity for you to draw closer to one another, for reconciliation, and for mutual forgiveness; so that the treachery, the malicious glances, the double-edged swords that have left deep wounds in your hearts may be sheathed, and all this may be erased through true love and forgiveness among brothers and sisters; so that when your eyes shed tears in those moments, your tears may spring from true love and flow not only from your eyes but from the wellspring of your soul's lofty emotions. When your physical arms entwine, let them be more than the arms of your body—let them be the bonds of your souls—bonds of love with which I have united all the souls of the earth, and let you all recognize one another in My Law at that moment.

When My Word is then finished, when the Master's voice resounds only as a distant echo across the vast expanse, let that love, that close embrace between you, be the warmth, the comfort, and the companionship you provide for one another on your journey; and through this love, through this mercy toward one another, you shall behold the sanctuary that I ask of you —that temple in which I wish to dwell and where I will be seen, heard, and felt by you—that temple into which the world is to enter according to My will, so that it may feel Me, see Me, worship Me, and love Me for all eternity through Spiritualism, which is the message that the Holy Spirit sends to the world through your mind.

45. You must also take your spiritual message to the children, the youth, and the elderly. See no more boundaries, and do not say, "My Father, pour out Your Spirit upon my nation." Do not say anymore, "Lord, deliver the peoples." Say to Me now: "Father, bless our fellow human beings; forgive all of us who offend You."

See no more nationalities; do not mention them in your prayers. Rise above, and when you are united with the angels—with those who always intercede and plead on behalf of all—let the peace of your soul also radiate out to all your fellow human beings. Then you will see how the races begin to unite once more into a single one. The languages that have divided you will become known according to how long it takes for those who did not know them to learn them. Castes and clans will disappear and be replaced by humility and understanding. Those on high—overcome by trials—will descend to those they once regarded as lowly, and those who were below will rise to reach the heights of those who were above. For this is the time of atonement, and in this atonement lies My divine justice, which is perfect.

In every present soul will be My scale, which weighs your deeds. Therefore, I tell you: I am the One who knows how to judge and guide

with perfection, and I alone can penetrate the mystery of every life, every destiny.

46. Watch and pray, so that the peace of my Divine Spirit may descend upon the whole world.

May My peace be with you!

Instruction 331

1. Anyone who doubts this rally through human mind behaves as if he were denying his status of superiority over other creatures—as if he were denying his own Spirit and refusing to acknowledge the spiritual and intellectual level he has attained through countless trials, sufferings, and struggles.

2. To deny that I reveal Myself through your mind or your Spirit is to deny yourself and to place yourself on the level of lower creatures.

3. Who does not know that human beings are children of God? Who does not know that they carry a soul within themselves? Why, then, not believe that there must be one or more ways for the Father and His children to communicate with one another?

4. Since I am intelligence, I address you through your mind; since I am Spirit, I address your spirit. But how can those who deny My revelation comprehend and accept this truth if they have never been willing to regard and recognize Me as Spirit? In their hearts they have developed many erroneous views, such as the belief that I am a divine being in human form who must be represented by symbols and images in order to connect with Me through them.

5. Over the centuries, people who sought Me in this way have grown accustomed to the silence of their images and sculptures, before which they pray and perform rituals, and in their hearts the belief has finally taken root that no one is worthy to see, hear, or feel God. By saying that I am infinitely too exalted to draw near to human beings, they believe they are paying Me a tribute of admiration. Yet they are mistaken; for whoever claims that I am too great to concern Myself with creatures as small as human beings is an ignorant person who denies the most beautiful thing My Spirit has revealed to you: humility.

6. If you believe in Christ, if you claim to be Christians, you must not harbor such absurd notions as thinking that you are not worthy of your Lord drawing near to you. Have you forgotten that your Christian faith itself is based on that proof of divine love—that the “Word” of God became flesh? What more tangible and human approach could have better accommodated the understanding of sinful and carnal people with darkened souls and weak minds— —than the one in which I let them hear My divine Voice, made flesh?

7. This was the greatest proof of love, humility, and compassion toward humanity, which I sealed with My blood so that you might always keep in mind that no one is unworthy of Me, since it was precisely for the sake of those who were most lost in the mire, in darkness, and in vice that I

caused My Word to become human and shed the life-giving blood of My body.

8. Why, then, do precisely those who believe all this now deny My presence and My message? Why do they seek to claim that this is impossible, because God is infinite and man is far too lowly, far too insignificant, and unworthy? Truly, I tell you, whoever denies My rally in this age also denies My presence in the world during that Second Age and also denies My love and My humility.

9. For you, the sinners, it is only natural that you feel distant from Me in your sin. I, on the other hand, feel that the more transgressions you commit and the more you defile your soul, the more necessary it is for Me to turn toward you, to give you the light, to reach out My hand to you, to heal and save you.

10. I knew that if I were to reveal Myself to My children once more, many would deny Me, and that is why I announced My return even back then; but at the same time, I made it clear that My presence would then be spiritual. Yet if you doubt this, be assured by the testimony of those four disciples who recorded My words in the Gospels.

11. Why should I have returned to the world as a human being and allowed my blood to be shed once more? It would be as if I considered my work and my sacrificial death at that time to have been fruitless, and it would be as if I believed that humanity had not developed spiritually at all from then until now.

12. I knew that, despite your materialism in this age, I would find a developed soul at the core of your being, and for this reason, My revelation has now been spiritual.

13. Here I am in the Spirit, sending you My Word from the luminous "cloud" and making it human through these mouthpieces—as a preparatory Instruction for that revelation to which you are all to arrive: the dialogue from Spirit to Spirit.

14. I have brought you this message, which is conveyed in human words through the lips of my spokespeople, so that later— —when my Word has ceased and you have taken the necessary time to study and understand it thoroughly, you may go forth as messengers of the Good News to share my revelation with your fellow human beings.

15. In addition to this message, I have sent a light directly to humanity, a light that has penetrated to the very core of their being and has illuminated their hearts and minds according to a gradual process.

16. When my message reaches the world through you, you will discover that the fields were truly prepared.

17. Yes, disciples, now is the time when people—without being aware of it—are reflecting on their spiritual future, exploring what they recognize as divine revelations, and also immediately recognizing what their mission is. In this way, as they reflect in the inner stillness of their hearts, they come to understand many truths.

18. Thus, the light has dawned in the minds of many; they have increasingly rejected religious fanaticism, and idolatry is losing more and more of its force in their hearts.

19. Without realizing it, they are increasingly clearing the path toward spiritualization. An unknown courage, a faith, and a higher force have helped them overcome fears and prejudices, and as their will has grown stronger, their thoughts have become more certain, clearer, and more precise.

20. Behold how the light of truth, passed from soul to soul, reaches humanity. Who could prevent the advance of this light, which cannot be seen with earthly eyes?

21. The essence and the truth that I brought to your attention in My revelations of times past could not be lost in forgotten books in which My Word was written, nor could their meaning be destroyed by the fact that they underwent alterations at the hands of men. The truth stands above all human frailty, and it reveals itself at every moment. But its light is recognized more clearly when a person has managed to take a new, decisive, and crucial step on the path of their development.

22. The symbols, parables, and allegories through which the mysteries of spiritual life were revealed in earlier ages will be understood in the present time, when the light of long spiritual experience will help all of you to correctly interpret the Law, the “ ” teaching, prophecy, revelation, and the promises.

23. My message falls like life-giving rain upon your soul, into which I have planted the divine seed of love. Today is the day you dedicate to rest from your earthly labors, a day on which you give your soul the opportunity to pray and meditate in peace, thus preparing yourselves to hear My Word, which is the bread of eternal life for your soul.

24. My work, beloved people, aims to fill your soul with light by providing teaching that helps it live in higher realms.

25. I wish to make you My disciples so that you may learn to perceive Me as children of My Spirit. Why should you not feel My presence within you, since you are made of My very essence and are a part of Me? You do not feel Me because you are not aware of it, because you lack spirituality and preparation, and no matter how many signs and emotional

impressions you receive, you attribute them to material causes. *That is why* I tell you that, although I am with you, you do not perceive My presence.

26. Now I say to you: Is it not natural that you should feel Me within your being, since you are a part of Me? Is it—in light of this—not right that your Spirit should ultimately merge with Mine? I reveal to you the true greatness that should be present in every human being; for you have gone astray, and in your desire to be great on earth, you have become spiritually smaller!

27. You have attached more importance to material values than they deserve, while you want nothing to do with the spiritual; and your love for the world has grown so great that you even strive as much as possible to deny everything related to the spiritual, because you believe that this knowledge stands in the way of your progress on earth.

28. *I* tell you that knowledge of the spiritual does not hinder human progress, neither in terms of morality nor in terms of science. On the contrary, that light reveals to humanity an infinite wealth of knowledge that is currently still unknown to science.

29. As long as humanity refuses to ascend the ladder of spiritualization, it will not be able to draw nearer to the true glory that will grant it, here in the bosom of its Father, the supreme happiness of being a child of God—a worthy child of My Spirit, by virtue of its love, its elevation, and its knowledge.

30. Do you wish to feel Me, O people? Then be obedient and humble, and do not ask Me any longer to be with you. Be content to await the moment when it is My will to reveal Myself to you.

31. I make My presence felt through this revelation by means of your mind. However, I must tell you that you have not received this revelation because of any merits of your own, but rather because of the mercy born of love that I have for you, which caused Me to draw near to you to make My presence tangible to you.

32. I knew that you would greatly need My messages, that the hunger and thirst for My light in your souls was already very great, and that you were ready to rush to Me at My call. For the suffering on earth had purified you, and you had become sensitive. Therefore, I have appeared to you in this form and made it clear to you that this message would be only a preparation for the time when you would have to seek Me from Spirit to Spirit. Then it will no longer be My mercy that moves Me to reveal Myself to you, but it will be your spiritual elevation. You will then no longer be outcasts, the blind, or those impervious to the spiritual; rather, with full

knowledge and absolute faith in what the dialogue from Spirit to Spirit means to you, you will do everything in your power to earn this grace.

33. Then you will already possess the light you need to allow My Spirit to manifest through you and to make My presence felt in your thoughts, your words, and your deeds.

34. Today you are like pilgrims who have been wandering for a long time. Yet in this time, My loud bell has summoned you. Some of you have hurried to the source of grace, and I rejoice to receive My "workers" and to see that this people is advancing spiritually, step by step, and showing Me its love for its neighbor. You were like hard rock, but the chisel of My Word has carved your heart to transform it into a sanctuary.

35. From the Book of Life, I reveal another page to you so that you may have more light, and My Word may blossom in your hearts. I bring a treasure of spiritual mercy to those who consider themselves in need.

36. You have turned this earthly paradise into a valley of tears. I entrusted it to you as the Garden of Eden so that your soul, together with your body, might be refreshed by all that your Father had prepared for the well-being of humankind, so that you might enjoy its sweet fruits, and thus, with your hearts full of joy, be in spiritual harmony with your Father.

37. Blessed are those who, in the face of the New Dawn, have freed themselves from their dark shadows and have blessed Me. I have brought you the essence of life and the light through My Word, and have delivered you from darkness so that you may stand firm on the path I have paved for you.

38. You are My workers, to whom I have entrusted the care of the seed that must later blossom. I have entrusted to you the mighty tree full of foliage so that the traveler may rest in its shade. Yet the storms have stripped it of its leaves because you were caught off guard by temptation while you slept. My mercy gathers the leaves that the storms tore from this tree, and I create anew the foliage of its branches from them.

39. I have bestowed upon you the fruit of this tree, and you have enjoyed the infinite sweetness of My divine love. Some of My workers have set themselves up as Lords and have abandoned the tree I had entrusted to them. Yet I will continue to care for it, for many multitudes of people will come under its foliage to rest and nourish themselves with its fruit.

40. Blessed are those who have remained strong at all times and through all trials, and who have led the multitudes to Me. I strengthen them, enlighten them, and protect them with My spiritual mantle from

the harshness of the times. I remove the cup of suffering from their lips so that My people may be refreshed daily by My Word.

41. Many will come in long processions, longing for My Father's bosom, and will desire from the tree the fruit of life, whose sweetness they are to come to know. I await among them My chosen ones, the sick, and the needy. Elijah will present them to Me: they are the sorrowful hearts and the enslaved souls who, throughout the ages, have drained a very bitter cup without finding comfort. Yet neither the passage of time nor the storms will be able to destroy the tree; its leaves will always contain sap, and its fruits will multiply.

42. I have removed darkness and self-deception from My servants; I have prepared their hearts with My divine love, and I have placed the peace of My Spirit within them. I have shown them My law and the purity of My work, so that they may guard their integrity and purity.

43. Many will set themselves up as judges, misjudging the purity of My work and denying the manifestation of My Spirit through the human mind. Yet I am the Almighty, the Way, and the Light, and whenever it has been My will, I have extended My mercy as a staff so that humanity may be sustained by it.

44. I am the One who gives life to your soul and your body, and when you are with Me, pain departs from you, and you feel the tenderness of My love in the depths of your heart. It is also the moment when your conscience calls you to account and makes you feel ashamed of yourselves for having lived in sin and for not having faithfully fulfilled your mission.

45. I have revealed to you the path to spiritualization so that you may free yourselves daily from materialism, so that you may be those who stand in the service of My Divinity—prepared to attain the dialogue of Spirit to Spirit.

46. Some sorrowful hearts say to Me, "Father, when will the wars cease, as foretold by Your prophets?" And I tell you in response that the time of peace will be signaled by My divine finger.

When you undergo spiritualization, you will be like a clear mirror, and everyone who sees you thus prepared will have to ask you questions, and from the very first words that come from your lips, they will receive the love that comes from the depths of your heart. And then you will be recognized as My disciples, and people will listen to you without growing weary. This will be the beginning of the time of peace.

47. Guard your spiritual garment so that it does not become stained, so that it remains always white, so that you may be revered and respected by your fellow human beings. Your body is transitory, but your soul belongs

to eternity. Therefore, you must make use of the gifts I have entrusted to you so that you may dwell in the eternal homeland.

48. How blessed is My message for you when you understand Me, when your heart is like an open book in which My Word remains written, so that you may study and put it into practice, so that you may set an example of humility and gentleness. Lift up and strengthen the one you encounter on the path, weary and exhausted; do not deny him what he asks for, for I have entrusted mercy to you. Blessed is he who part with what he carries in his travel bundle, for the kindness he shows his brother will be returned to him many times over. Your soul possesses a spiritual treasure that is inexhaustible every day.

49. Be like a good farmer who tends the seed in the fields—a seed that, through human effort, blossoms materially and bears fruit. Whoever takes up the tools of labor with faith and hope plows the land, clears the crops of weeds, and hopes that the rains will cause them to blossom and bear fruit in abundance to nourish humanity.

50. I have revealed Myself among you in fulfillment of a promise. My love set a specific time so that the period leading up to this rally might be shortened. While some believe, others doubt. But what is the Father to do in the face of those who have not recognized Him? The pain will return to purify your evil dispositions, and the weeds that have multiplied will once again be destroyed.

51. Understand, Israel, that you are responsible for My work. Feel the pain of those who suffer and weep in bondage among those nations. They hope that My mighty mercy can set them free and grant them peace. The innocent children weep and are defenseless on the roads; the elderly are mocked and the virgins seduced, and thus one snatches from another, without pity and without remorse, the very foundation of their existence.

52. Israel, I have prepared you so that you may build up, so that you may give peace and hope to humanity, so that you may show them the door to salvation.

May My peace be with you!

Instruction 332

May My peace be with you!

1. I find you in prayer, O beloved disciples, as your souls implore peace for this world. This is what I have taught you—this is what I have revealed to you once again: that you are the messengers of peace, the bearers of this blessed gift in this time when it has vanished from this planet, because the human heart rejects it, and only uncertainty, hatred, the turmoil of life, and unrest invade it.

As messengers of peace—and since you cannot physically go to every place, path, and region on Earth to deliver this divine message—I have taught your soul the elevation and transmission through spiritual prayer, so that it may radiate bliss, benevolence, and blessings upon all your fellow human beings.

2. I have told you in My instructions that you should not pray to Me for specific nations, but for the whole world, for all your fellow human beings, without regard to race, nationalities, or social classes; and your elevated soul, which dwells for a brief time in the Higher Realm, shall see from there only the great universal family of the Father, shall look upon the suffering, the misery, and the pain of all, and for them you shall pray to Me. From there you can see those beings who stand higher than you in the higher spiritual worlds, and you should ask them for help, just as I have taught you to respectfully call upon the Spiritual World to receive inspiration and protection from it. In this way, O disciples, you will love with all-encompassing love.

3. People say that in the Second Era, Christ gave a teaching on love for one another without distinction of race. Yet in this Third Era, I tell you: I, as Christ, gave a teaching on all-encompassing love in the Second Era. But I had to begin by teaching you love among yourselves as human beings, so that—when the time comes—you might love one another with spiritual love—no longer merely without distinction of race, but without distinction of worlds.

I want your soul to embrace everything in this love that I am now teaching you—that, in loving your Father, you may love all creatures—that you may love one another in your world with a speck of the love with which the Father loves you— that you love everything I have created, that you are not indifferent nor do you reject what I have bequeathed to you and entrusted to you.

4. People do not always interpret My teachings correctly. I have never taught you to disregard or refrain from enjoying the good fruit that My laws approve of and grant to . I have only taught that you should not strive

for what is unnecessary or superfluous, much less love it; that you should not make use of what is harmful or forbidden according to My laws; yet all that is permitted for the soul or the heart and serves its well-being, I have recommended to you, because it is within My laws.

5. I have given you yet another Instruction: that your soul should know how to cast off its body when the time of its departure has come—that your soul, when it must cross the thresholds of the hereafter, should know how to renounce its ties and connections to the earth. But truly, I tell you: Once the soul has detached itself from the body, it does not become blind to earthly goods. Rather the opposite—the Master tells you—I then allow your soul to attain greater insight, so that it may admire the works of creation even more, so that it may penetrate even deeper into the meaning of life, so that it may begin to embrace all things with its spiritual wings, so that its gaze may transcend those horizons that were like boundaries to its intelligence on Earth. Then it truly begins to love the Father and the divine creation with true universal love. Then every human status, clan, or social class vanishes for the soul. Then it no longer loves only those who belonged to it as an earthly family, but begins to love all its neighbors with spiritual love. This is the love that I have taught you at all times.

If, however, there are disciples among you who have heard Me only a little during this time and therefore fear that they cannot do justice to My work or understand it, and thus envy those who have heard Me often, who have received My Word frequently during this time, then I say to them in truth: Do not worry! Whether disciples have heard Me often or rarely is of no consequence. For a single moment of enlightenment can be enough for your soul to be transformed in that very moment and become a Master—an inexhaustible source of love and inspiration.

6. Take this My Word as comfort and trust in it—you who have heard Me only a little! For truly, I tell you: You will encounter along your path those who have not heard Me even once in this Third Era, and you will witness how, from among them, the great apostles of Spiritualism, the great intuitive prophets, and the great inspired ones will emerge. You will see the gifts of the Holy Spirit manifested among humanity and unfolding through intuition. You will see people communicating from Spirit to Spirit, and then you will say: “How fortunate we are who were able to hear the Master at least a little, for these fellow human beings have never perceived Him through the human mind.”

7. Do you not remember that Mark, although he was not one of My twelve chosen ones, was a great apostle of My teaching? That child of the

Apostles who knew how to preserve the Instructions of the Divine Master in his heart, to commit them to paper, and to leave them to humanity as a Golden Book. In his childhood, he heard Me in his earthly innocence, but he allowed the Master's hand to inscribe the Divine Message in his heart. Do you not remember that Paul, although he had never once heard the Divine Master, was converted? Although he had been a persecutor of My apostles, he loved Me and elevated himself inwardly until he became one of the great soldiers of My teaching.

8. The same will happen in this Third Era. I will likewise leave you a book that is written outwardly with material letters and inwardly illuminated by the light of the Holy Spirit, so that you may drink from this source—so that through My Instructions you may gain the strength and spiritual light for the great struggle that awaits you. For you shall all possess the same degree of preparation, strength, and spiritual knowledge to turn toward humanity, which has been made fruitful through pain and through the wise trials that exist on the path of every creature.

9. I want it to be so that when the great trials come, it is not you who are taken by surprise, but your fellow human beings; that no crown or royal robe intimidates you, that no scaffold or threat strikes fear into you, that no slander makes you cowardly, that no insult wounds your heart. Then the world will be surprised when I can reveal Myself through you in wisdom, humility, justice, and love. But I do not wish to reveal these qualities merely through words—I wish to be present in your deeds. Remember that in times past, in the early days of Christianity, it was the blood of the Master, the blood of His disciples and apostles, and the blood of the martyrs that "spoke" most powerfully. For people's hearts were hardened, and if a truth or a word was not sealed with blood, it was not believed.

Today, neither the Father nor the world will demand your blood, nor will anyone demand your life from you so that you may seal my truth with it. But they will demand proof, and you shall give them this proof; and it shall consist of love, revelation, and spiritualization, according to the things your fellow human beings thirst for. If you offer crystal-clear water, if you offer the bread of life, the world will believe you, and through you it will believe in Me.

10. I have told you, disciples, that you will be confronted by the great churches and the smaller sects; but fear neither one nor the other. The truth I have entrusted to you is self-evident; the Word I have taught you is, on the surface, clear and simple, yet in its meaning it is profound to

infinity, and these are powerful weapons with which you will fight and triumph.

Yet I tell you*: A* people on earth, steeped in materialism and unbelief, will rise up to deny you the right to call yourselves Israel, to deny your testimony of having witnessed the second coming of the Messiah, and that people is the Jewish people. Have you not thought of this? That people awaits, in its midst, the arrival of its Messiah, its Savior, who will bring it justice and once again set it above all the peoples of the earth. That people knows that I have always come to *it*, and in this Third Era it will say: 'Why should God come to another people?'—But behold, *here* are My Instructions!

11. Even in the early days of your world, I began to nurture the seed of Israel within the human race. From generation to generation I have shaped it and perfected it, until the time came when I formed a family of souls chosen from among all others to begin the creation of a people. With wisdom, I chose every soul, every human being, to make My people complete.

12. After each soul had been shaped and strengthened by My mercy and developed in its abilities, and each body had been graciously prepared in accordance with the times, I allowed them to spread across the face of the earth. And to this people I have always spoken; I have always sought every opportunity to be with them and to communicate with them through their patriarchs.

I spoke to the tribes of the people through their kings and prophets, made Myself known through their leaders, to always guide them on the right path , to remind them that I am above all creation—to remind them of justice among themselves, so that this people might be a bulwark for the other peoples of the earth— so that it might be the living torch that would illuminate even the farthest corners of the planet—so that it might be a blessing to all nations and an oasis of peace for all who suffer.

13. In return, I blessed it in spirit and in body; in return, I granted it fertile land flowing with milk and honey. I tested them through their great transgressions to make them strong, to temper them, so that they might come to know good and evil, light and darkness, abundance and hunger, freedom and bondage; and I also allowed them to be tempted, and in the great temptations and upheavals that befell the people, some fell, while others remained faithful to Me. Because of those who fell, the others suffered; through the weak, the strong were afflicted. But what was the weakness of the one group and the faithfulness and steadfastness of the other?

The weak succumbed to unbridled love of earthly goods, to base passions, to boundless lust for power, to false cults, and to hypocritical cults. The steadfast remained so through their humility, acknowledging and loving the Creator through simple worship and wholesome customs.

14. I never left this people defenseless, for in their sufferings I sent them prophets to uplift their souls, so that they might not let their hope and faith in Me wane. Yet when these prophets admonished the materialistic, the rich of the earth, and those who had become vain in human glories, they were rejected, persecuted, and often killed by them.

But in the hearts of the steadfast and the faithful, the word of those prophets remained like a burning torch, and through all the prophets, the Father announced His coming to His people to free them from bondage, to bring them justice, and to establish His kingdom in the heart of each of His children. Yet those promises, those prophecies, were interpreted in different ways by the two factions of the people.

15. When the Lord came to His people as the Messiah, as the Savior, some had long awaited Him as the God of love, justice, and peace, as the Father of all comfort and all healing. The others awaited Him as an invincible soldier, as a warrior who would raise up His people and lead them to the destruction of the enemy nations that had taken the Lord's people captive and ruled over them. They expected that His hands would bestow great earthly riches and temporal goods to bless each of His children and each of His tribes. When the Messiah then appeared on earth, full of gentleness and in human poverty, with the utmost humility, He was sensed and recognized only by the faithful and steadfast, whose souls and hearts were receptive to the lofty lessons and the divine message that the Lord brought through Jesus.

16. But for those who expected the rich and powerful God of the earth—the warlike avenger of all the insults the people had suffered—their disappointment was great, as was their rejection. But that Master of goodness and humility enveloped His entire people in the same love when He saw that they had divided into kingdoms. Both in Samaria and in Judea He delivered His word; to one tribe as to the other He poured out His love, His balm, His miracles, His instructions, and His prophecies.

Nevertheless, He continued to be rejected by the "carnal" Jews, by the materialistic Jews—by those who trembled at the revelations of the Spirit, by those who did not want to see the path leading to the High Hereafter. In contrast, He was recognized and loved by those who awaited the coming of the Kingdom of Heaven, the Bread of Eternal Life, the truth for

all people, and love for all creatures; and from that time on, this people walked its path in division.

17. It was necessary that, according to His departure (in Jesus), the Father should wrest from the hands of His people the land that had already been entrusted to their forefathers. It was taken from some as atonement and given to others as a reward; for that land of Canaan, that lovely Palestine of bygone days, was prepared by Me only as a reflection of the true Land of Promise for the Spirit. When those possessions were taken from the people, the materialistically minded Jew was left behind on earth as a homeless person; but the other group—the faithful, who had always felt My presence—remained devoted to My will, without sorrow over having lost that legacy of bygone days, because they knew that a new grace from the Father had been entrusted to them: the legacy of His Word, the Divine Word, His sacrifice, and His Blood.

18. In the present age, in which my people Israel are already living in the Third Age, I still see them divided into two groups: one that has become materialistic, having grown rich through the goods of the earth as its own arbitrary compensation— —which even causes the very foundations of the world to tremble through its force, because it has placed its strength, its talent, and the gifts of grace that the Father poured out upon its Spirit in the service of itself, of its ambition, and of its greatness.

Behold how that people, even within the confines of its materialism, has demonstrated strength in its sciences, in its will, and in its intelligence. Deep in its heart, it harbors resentment over past famines, enslavements, and humiliations; yet today it rises up strong and proud to humiliate other peoples, to intimidate them with its force, to dominate them. Today it is *itself* the well-fed and looks with satisfaction upon the millions of the hungry and upon the vast masses of slaves—slaves *to its* gold, *its* force, *its* science, and *its* thirst for recognition.

19. Yet I also see the other part of My people—the steadfast and faithful—those who have always been able to feel My presence, those who have always recognized My coming among humanity, those who have believed in My revelations, and who, despite everything, have been obedient to Me and have fulfilled My commands.

That other part is not only you who have been witnesses to My revelation through the human mind during this time; for a part of the *Spiritual* People of Israel is scattered throughout the entire world, and wherever each one may be, he receives My caring love, feels My presence,

is nourished by My bread, and awaits Me—without knowing from where I would come, nor in what manner—but he awaits Me.

But those who know very well how I have come, how I have revealed Myself—those who are prepared for the times to come—are you, who constitute a portion of the 144,000 whom I have chosen from the twelve tribes of that people— One hundred and forty-four thousand who, before the numerous people of Israel, will be like 144,000 captains leading them into the Great Battle in the spiritual struggle of the Third Age.

20. Do you think that My people will always be divided? Truly, I tell you: No! For *you* have come Instruction, light, and trials; for them have come My justice and, likewise, afflictions. I am now leading them with great strides toward the awakening of their Spirit, and although they will certainly deny My third coming into the world at first, just as they denied the second , I tell you: The time of their conversion is now near. They live according to their old traditions, yet I see through the Spirit and heart of the Jewish people and let you know that they cling to their traditions more out of convenience and fear of spiritual revelations than out of their own conviction. They shy away from the manifestations of the hereafter; yet what I will propose to them is: the renunciation of all that is unnecessary, the practice of mercy, love, and humility.

21. You will have to face them, and both of you will take up your weapons: one side, the word, thought, prayer, and evidence; the other, their talent, their force, and their tradition. Yet I will be present in this conflict and will ensure that My justice truly prevails; I will see to it that spirituality triumphs, that the Spirit rises above the flesh, subdues it, and humbles it—and then will come the reconciliation of the tribes of Israel, the unification of the Lord's people. Once that people is prepared—truly, I tell you, then it will fulfill its calling until it has completed the great mission that God has entrusted to His chosen people from the beginning of time—which consists in being the firstborn and steward of the Lord's revelations—so that, as the eldest of the siblings, it may lead the rest, share His grace with them, and bring all to the right hand of the Father.

22. Divided, the people could not triumph over the other peoples of the earth. But truly, I tell you: I want you, just as those in the Third Era gave great proofs of their strength and light within human life, to also give proofs of your spiritualization—to give proofs that the force of the Spirit is greater than human strength, so that it may triumph over the latter in battle.

23. Understand, O people, so that you may carry out the mission the Father has entrusted to you, so that your soul may soar in peace,

ultimately reach Me, and from My Kingdom love all creatures with the all-encompassing love that I teach.

24. I have spoken much to you during this time, but from all that I have told you, you are to learn *one* lesson that I have given you on this morning of grace: all-encompassing love!

25. How often was Jesus found by His disciples speaking with the various creatures of the earth. How often was , the Master, surprised in His conversations with the birds, with the fields, with the sea! Yet they knew that their Master was not absent in spirit; they knew that within their Master lived the Creator Spirit of the Father, who had given all beings a language, who understood all His "children," and who received praise and love from all that He had created.

26. How often did the disciples and the people see Jesus caressing a bird or a flower and blessing everything, and in His eyes they discovered glances of infinite love for all creatures! The disciples sensed the Lord's divine delight when He saw Himself surrounded by so much glory, so many wonders that had sprung from His wisdom, and they also often saw tears in the Master's eyes when He witnessed people's indifference in the face of such glory—the callousness and blindness of human beings toward so much splendor. They often saw the Master weep when He beheld a leper shedding tears because of his leprosy, or men and women lamenting their fate, even though they were surrounded by a sphere of perfect love!

27. You know very well that My Law teaches you to love Me more than anything—not because the Father's heart is selfish, but so that you may understand that—in order to be able to love creation and yourselves—you must understand My love through your own, so that you may feel it toward your fellow human beings. Therefore, on this morning of grace, I say to you: I want your love to become all-encompassing—but in Me, by first loving Me, then loving one another, and thereafter loving all that the Father has created, all creatures, the perfect works as daughters of the Father and therefore your sisters and brothers.

28. Give your soul and your feelings sensitivity. Let your body—though it is transient in life—partake of this refreshment, rejoice in the fact of its existence, delight in the radiance that nature bestows upon it, and be satisfied and refreshed by it. For this physical life is likewise a source of blessings, of warmth, of energy—it is comfort and caress, it is nourishment, it is peace.

29. Let your body feast on this, let it partake in this banquet, says the Master. Do not hide it or remove it from nature; do not cause it to reject

this source of life; do not let it refuse what I have bestowed upon you with so much love. Then it will pass away in peace when the time comes.

But from the hereafter, from the moment of its liberation onward, your soul will continue to contemplate material creation more than all the Father's works, and will then appreciate it more than it does now. And although it no longer draws sustenance from material life, although it no longer has to be content with it or live within it, it will be in harmony with everything, will admire everything, and will love it all in the Father.

30. My Word floods you with peace and is balm for your soul and for your heart. You have spoken with your Lord and continue to speak with Him in the language of the soul—that language which contains reverence, which is a song of praise to My divine ear, which is a child's caress for the Father, which is a hand reaching out to Him who has all things and can do all things.

You confess to Me; you hide nothing from Me, for you know that My gaze encompasses all, penetrates all, and you feel contrition toward your conscience for the transgressions committed on earth. Yet truly, I tell you: I, who count your good deeds and your transgressions daily from one morning to the next, record more good deeds and note fewer bad ones.

31. Do not stand still, O disciples! As I have always told you, your path must remain firmly on the way of goodness and progress, for there will come times when only goodness will help humanity forward, when only virtue and truth will sustain them on the path of struggle and conflict.

The days are drawing nearer when deceit will come to an end, when falsehood, hypocrisy, selfishness—every evil seed—will meet its end through severe trials, downfalls, and blows.

Therefore, the Master says to you: Grow ever stronger in goodness! Be convinced, My people, that you cannot receive any evil in return for the good you do. If you reap an evil fruit or an evil reward for the good you do on earth, that evil fruit is temporary; it is not the final fruit, I tell you in truth. You must persevere until you reap the harvest.

32. Be good workers in the Lord's field, and always observe the workers of the material earth. Do they, for instance, abandon their already sprouted seeds because of a temporary storm? Truly—no! They wait until the bad weather has passed; they watch and pray for it, and await the harvest. And how often has this harvest of perseverance truly been full of blessings and abundance!

Be like that yourselves: regard misfortunes—despite your good deeds—as temporary storms, as proof of your virtue, but always trust that my

seed, which you have sown well, will yield good blossoms and good fruit when the time comes.

33. Truly, I tell you, the soul is like a seed, like the seeds you know. — I am speaking figuratively now. – They, too, sprout, take root, and grow; they blossom and bear fruit. But I must tell you something more: Not all souls sprout at the same time; not all blossom simultaneously; nor do they bear fruit at a fixed time. Some do so earlier and others later, even if they were sown at the same time. Understand this and apply it to your own past, present, and future, as well as to that of all humanity. For from this you will draw great conclusions, great revelations, and far-reaching answers to the questions and doubts of humankind.

34. As you delve into My teaching for this day, you will discover in it a specific intention of the Master: to strengthen your soul so that you may bring to humanity the true revelation of the reincarnation of souls. All people possess an intuitive knowledge of this. Among all the peoples of the earth, they sense the mystery that encompasses the past, present, and future of every soul. For some, it is a theory; for others, a possibility; for still others, a fantasy; and still others deny it outright. Nevertheless, I find that they reflect upon this truth.

35. The humanity of this age creates legends and fantasies, and even the most backward tribes—even the peoples hidden in the primeval forests—sense the mystery of the soul's reincarnation, precisely because the earth has been prepared and has become fertile, and because the human soul, in its development, has been able to reveal to its body a part of this "mystery" —as you call it—in its development.

Now all that remains is for My people, My disciples, My faithful ones—those who have always awaited Me, who have understood how to receive My revelations and Instructions—to come and give humanity confirmation of this through the living Word, through rational arguments, and through truths. Then people will awaken to a new understanding, to a new life, which is nothing other than the Kingdom of God in the hearts of men, the spiritual kingdom within the souls of men themselves.

36. I speak to you with the same Word with which I spoke in the Second Era. All that is good springs from My Word. If you seek balm in it—My healing balm flows inexhaustibly down upon your sufferings . If you have prayed to Me for the absent sick, they may indeed be absent from your body, but not from My Spirit nor from yours, and My healing power is within them. When you ask Me for My blessing or My protection for your endeavors, truly, I tell you, My love and My light are upon them. I take you by the hand because you trust in Me as in a saving Guide, and I will truly

lead you to victory. I will strengthen and encourage you in the snares and in the trials.

37. You ask Me for those who are absent—who are "workers," who are disciples in My spiritual work. I am there with them; I have been on their path, in their prayer, and in their fulfillment of their mission. Like beacons of light, I have placed them in nations foreign to you, so that they may be like angels of peace, like guardians, surrounded by My Spiritual World.

From the moment of their departure, they have been guided by their guardian angels so that their earthly and spiritual steps along the way may be secure; and thus, when the Master calls them to account for the fulfillment of their mission, those workers can say with complete satisfaction: "Father, we have worked in Your name."

When will they return to this region? The Master has prepared the way and the time, and they will be among you once more, and their words will echo in your hearts as a testimony to the great revelations the Father has given them—the great miracles their eyes have witnessed—and this will give you strength and serve as an incentive for the future, when you, too, will cross borders and set out on the path to other sister congregations.

38. Since I distinguish you through My love, since I cover you with My cloak in this time of trial—how could I not cover the entire world with My mercy? Since I am engaged in teaching you—who are currently human beings—all-encompassing love—how could the Master then concern Himself only with some and forget others? My gaze rests upon all, and so does My mantle; My balm flows over all; under My mantle of peace, some feel it and make use of it. Others wage war, destroy one another, and insult one another.

39. You ask Me: "Father, why are people plunging into murderous wars in this Year of Reconciliation, in this year of spiritual union and love, which humanity has called the 'Holy Year'?"

The Master answers you: Watch and pray! Today you are not yet able to fathom the meaning of these trials, but truly, I tell you, the soul of humanity is already close to awakening, and for that, a little more pain is needed—it is necessary for them to empty that cup which people are currently preparing for themselves. They will be their own awakening; they will be their own judge; they will be their own scales of justice. I allow it to be so, and I forgive them and cherish them. I pour My light into them so that, if it is possible for them to reach the truth through My light, they may arrive there in this way, and not through pain.

40. When My Universal Ray ascends, I will leave it to you to pour out your spiritual peace and your blessings upon all humanity from the beyond.

41. This is My lesson. Continue to follow My Instructions! Continue step by step, and ensure that spiritual union with all things gains ever greater strength and significance in your hearts and souls.

May My peace be with you!

Instruction 333

1. Come to Me when you are weary. In My Word you will find balm, comfort, and tenderness. I assure you that after hearing My Instruction, you will feel strengthened to set out with faith on the path that leads you to enter My Kingdom.

2. These are the moments when many hearts draw near, longing for My revelation; moments in which I give proof of My presence by allowing them to feel My Spirit very close to theirs and by surprising them with the keen insight of My gaze as I read in each of them their past, their worries, their petitions, and their needs.

3. Many of them have believed simply by hearing Me, because they have found the truth in My Word. Yet many others have doubted, even though I have revealed Myself to them with such great clarity. To these hearts I ask at this very moment: "What proof do you need to believe in Me?" But they reply to Me: "That You grant us what each one is currently longing for."

4. Oh, you people! What would become of you if I were to do only what you desire? Nevertheless, I will grant you some of what you ask for, to prove to you that He whom you have heard during these rallies has been your Master.

5. Is it necessary for Me to perform miracles and wonders so that you may call My work marvelous and true, simply because it appears supernatural to your eyes? Or is it enough that I simply speak to you, that I allow My essence to enter your soul, and that I make My presence felt in the innermost part of your heart?

6. I can give you everything you ask of Me. But I may give you only what is truly for the good of your soul.

7. Learn to pray and meditate at the same time, so that knowledge and understanding may come to light within each of you. Only those who know do not doubt, nor do they mistrust. Doubt springs from ignorance, and I do not want you to live any longer in the darkness of ignorance.

Do you realize why I did not want to perform before your eyes those works that you call "miraculous"? Because by doing so, I would only achieve that you would believe I had done them, but your ignorance would remain the same. I have preferred to offer you the miracle hidden in the meaning of My Word, so that as you seek it, you may find wisdom and light, knowledge, revelation, and truth. For then all uncertainties and doubts will be dispelled.

8. Understand now why, in this Third Era, I have sought only to call you to hear My Word—knowing full well that it contains everything your soul and heart could desire or need.

9. Do not be poor students of My Instruction; be wise and discerning, so that your judgment may be sound.

10. You are witnesses to this Word, so that you may not remain silent when you are called upon to give an account of it.

11. I assure you: If you resolve to delve into the meaning of these Instructions with interest and love, you will discover, at every turn, true wonders of spiritual wisdom, perfect love, and divine justice. But if you regard these revelations with indifference, you will not come to know all that they hold within them.

12. Do not pass by my rally as so many of you go through life: seeing without observing; hearing without listening; and thinking without understanding.

13. The people of the earth are witnesses to how many wonders and blessings I have placed within it. But only those who take an interest in it out of a thirst for knowledge, a spirit of inquiry, and for their own edification know how to appreciate its riches and discover its secrets. These are the ones who rejoice when, at every turn, they discover new manifestations of divine force, wisdom, and goodness.

14. I tell you once again that in this Third Era I have not come to perform inexplicable miracles or outward wonders to impress or astonish you, but to bring you a Word that is simple in form yet profound in content, so that it may be studied in the light of conscience. Through it, I give you further proof of My truthfulness.

For you must be aware that I warned humanity in that Second Era by announcing to them that false prophets would appear in the world and perform miracles to deceive people and make them believe that I am the one.

15. I have not performed this kind of miracle, nor have I forced anyone to believe in this Word, nor have I sought to instill fear in you if you do not follow Me. I have merely fulfilled a promise given to humankind to send the Spirit of Truth to explain to them all that they would not have understood well or would have misinterpreted.

16. Here you have My promised word. Blessed are those who know how to penetrate its meaning. For truly, I tell you, there they will find My divine presence.

17. The Master speaks to you tirelessly about your mission. Some of you joyfully show Me your obedience, while others sadly present to Me

the trials you have endured, and I place My strength within you. “Be strong,” the Master tells you. “The trials will pass. Hope, and you will receive; fight, and you will triumph.”

18. I have poured Myself into your soul so that you may bring the message to humanity; it awaits My chosen ones. I will prepare you with My Word, and your soul will always be enlightened. Once your thoughts and your soul are in harmony with your Spirit, you will have become one, and spiritualization will be within you. You will be the mirror of humanity, and as good disciples, you will spread My Instruction.

19. Work, beloved people, but I keep your reward ready in My divine abode. There the angels will welcome you.

20. I have placed a treasure of immeasurable value within you. Some of you do not feel worthy of My mercy, yet I tell you: You are My most precious creation. Follow My Instructions, and you will see that your deeds will be filled with light; in them will be the truth. For now, you are still like little children; later, you will be disciples. Yet my Instruction knows no bounds, for the light of my Holy Spirit will always shine within your souls. I am the Way and the Light, and everyone who comes to Me finds peace and contentment in their life.

21. You who are in the shade of the mighty tree, which is My Instruction, are destined to care for it, nurture it, and ensure that its branches spread further each day, so that they may offer shelter to the weary traveler who approaches to receive their shade.

If you wish for the fruits of this tree—which is My divine Word—to multiply, you must be prepared. Then you will see its branches spread further, so that the multitudes may come and be nourished by its fruits.

22. I speak to you figuratively so that you may fathom and understand My instructions. My divine light will inspire you to speak to your fellow human beings and bear witness to My manifestation as the Holy Spirit. Work with the utmost devotion and prepare yourselves more and more to be spiritualized.

23. You come to the Master to listen and learn. But later you will pass on the Instruction I have given you. For hearts remain hard as rock, and souls remain shrouded in darkness; therefore, it is necessary to break the chains and set them free—it is necessary to awaken the “dead” and to convert those who have sinned.

24. This is your mission, beloved people. Do not feel weak, and do not say according to 1950 that your work is finished. Do not desire to rest, for you still have much work to do so that My light may illuminate all of humanity.

25. My presence has been among you so that, when you hear My Word through your mind, you may be prepared to fulfill your mission—so that humanity, when it receives My instructions anew through you, may be spiritualized.

26. You are My little disciples, to whom I give another lesson every day, another page of that Book of Life that the seers always behold when I speak to you of true life.

27. I have permitted my "golden pens" to write down My Word, which I have given you in this Third Era, from which the Third Testament will be compiled, which will later come into the hands of humanity. Tomorrow, the new generations will study it and know how to adhere to morality; they will know how to spiritualize themselves and will feel that the Father is with them. I will entrust them to guardian angels and guides who are at their side and there for the protection of humanity.

28. Beloved people, you are the disciple whom I have been preparing from the very beginning of My revelation so that, when the stage of My Word is complete, you may feel Me in your soul.

29. The year 1950 has reached its climax. It is the year that, according to My will, was designated as the last of My rallies through the minds and lips of these messengers. It is the year mentioned a thousand times in My Word, so that no congregation would deny the last day of My rally.

30. You will soon no longer hear the Word that has poured so much balm upon your wounds. The voice that has been your spiritual refreshment and your comfort will soon cease. But you must not show dissatisfaction with this for even a moment; rather, you must humbly recognize that if it has been My will to send you this light for a time, it will also come to an end according to My will.

31. Do not say that the time during which I have revealed Myself to you through the Word seems short to you, for you must not attribute any imperfection to Me in My decisions. Do you perhaps believe that I did not know that when the year 1950 came, you would be unprepared? No, disciples, I knew everything. Nevertheless, it has been My will to designate this year as the last, and you should regard this intention as perfect.

32. In that Second Era, I likewise announced My departure to My apostles in advance, even though I knew they were still weak. The proof of this was that one of them doubted My divinity and felt disappointed in his material expectations. When he realized that the treasures I had promised were not of this world, he decided to hand Me over to the enemies of My teaching, blinded by the money with which they would reward his service.

33. Consider whether there was not also darkness in that heart which set a price in money for the life of his Master.

34. Afterward, when I was arrested by that crowd to appear before the priests and rulers, I saw how confusion and consternation also took hold of My other disciples, who, seized by fear, fled and hid themselves. When Peter was discovered to be one of those accompanying Me, he denied Me and swore that he had never seen Me.

35. All of this was evidence that, at the time of My departure, the disciples had not yet reached maturity.

36. The reason for this was that those three years, during which I preached, were set aside to deliver a divine message to humanity, but not because the disciples would attain the highest level of spiritual elevation and perfection during that same period.

37. Those three years served as preparation for the time of struggle that would come according to My departure.

38. My sacrifice was complete; yet, knowing that those hearts needed Me more than ever—because a storm of doubts, suffering, confusion, and fears had arisen within them— I immediately drew near to them to give them further proof of My infinite mercy. In My love and compassion for those children of My Word, I became human by taking on the form or likeness of the body I had possessed in the world; I made Myself visible and audible, and with My words I rekindled faith in those despondent souls. It was a new lesson, a new way of revealing Myself to those who had accompanied Me on earth; and they felt strengthened, inspired, and transformed by faith and the knowledge of My truth.

39. Despite the evidence to which they were all witnesses, there was one who stubbornly denied the manifestations and proofs I gave My disciples spiritually, and so it was necessary to allow him to touch My spiritual presence even with his physical senses, so that he might believe.

40. But that doubt arose not only among the disciples who were close to Me—no, even among the multitudes of followers, in the towns, cities, and villages, among those who had received evidence of My force and followed Me because of these works, confusion arose, along with anxious questioning and consternation; they could not understand why everything had ended this way.

41. I had compassion for all of them, and therefore I gave them, just as I did to My closest disciples, proof that I had not departed from them, even though I no longer assisted them on earth as a human being. In every home, every family, and among every people, I revealed Myself to the hearts that believed in Me by making My spiritual presence felt in many

ways. Then began the struggle of that people of Christians who had to lose their Master on earth in order to rise up and proclaim *the* truth He had revealed to them. You all know of their great works.

42. You, too, will have to lose this rally in order to set out and bear witness to My Word. Yet before you set out, I will make Myself known to My people from Spirit to Spirit, to dispel their doubts, to correct their errors, and to free them from their confusion. For I tell you once again that you, too, will not be prepared when I bring My Word to an end. Therefore, there will be traitors—there will be those who deny Me and who cast doubt on My revelation from Spirit to Spirit. Yet I will inspire you and give you new proofs of My truth, so that you, too, may rise up full of love, faith, and spiritualization to face the struggle that awaits you.

43. Hear My voice, My people; it descends to fill you with courage and bravery for the battle you must soon undertake. The path awaits you, the time to fulfill your mission draws near, and you must be strong.

44. My Word, which is already engraved in your souls, will be your guide. It will lead you, step by step, to the blissful destination I have set before you, so that you may dwell in the light forever.

45. Each of those who have heard Me and learned the divine Instruction will be a messenger of My Word along the path. His heart will be a traveler's bundle full of blessings that will pour out upon his fellow human beings in need of health, peace, and comfort.

46. My disciples will travel great distances on their way to cities and peoples, where—without knowing it—many hearts await them. Once you are on your missionary journey, you will not have to ask anyone whether you are on the right path or whether you have gone astray, for the Spirit will enlighten you, and My Word will guide you in everything you must do.

47. The mercy with which you treat your fellow human beings will be rewarded by Me through miracles and deeds that will move even the hardest and coldest of hearts.

48. Now you will be able to understand why you have long been subjected to a process of purification. For it is absolutely necessary that those who are about to speak of purity carry purity in their hearts, and that those who wish to bring peace and harmony to their homes carry peace within themselves.

49. My Word fills you with courage; for now is the time for you to appear on earth as messengers and apostles of spiritualization. Humanity is filled with terror because of war, hunger, and moral decay.

50. You must not lack courage as you face pain, misery, and death. For it is precisely then that the light you carry within you will shine forth and illuminate the lives of your fellow human beings.

51. Blessed is this people, for within it the prophecies of bygone times will be fulfilled—those in which it was said that the people of God would appear on Earth—and blessed are those who are able to recognize it as " " and receive it, for they will remain united with My people.

52. Nothing is impossible for My force. Therefore, I will move you from one place to another; I will guide you and lead you to where your presence is needed. For in every child of this people, I will send comfort to those who suffer—to those who have long awaited the coming of justice and peace on earth.

53. When My people reach the nations and draw near to their fellow human beings, they will be surprised to find among people a certain readiness or willingness to understand this teaching. This is due to the natural evolution that every creature has attained and to the ceaseless vibration of My Spirit over humanity.

54. From among the people of today, who lack spirituality and love, I will bring forth the generations so often prophesied in My Word. But first, I will work upon these peoples who today misunderstand one another, wage war against one another, and destroy one another.

When the execution of My judgment has passed over all, and the weeds have been uprooted, a new humanity will begin to emerge—one that no longer carries in its "blood" the seed of discord, hatred, or envy, because the "blood" of its parents has been purified in the crucible of pain and repentance.

I will receive them and say to them: "Ask, ask, and it will be given to you," just as I told you in the Second Era. But today I add: learn to ask.

55. How few there have been who truly understood how to ask. Even you who hear these words often do not know how to ask or what to ask for. Yet I, in My mercy toward you, always go before you and give you more than what you need, even if it is not always what you have asked for. For I alone know what is most beneficial for each one.

56. You ask for the present moment; I give you for the future. You think of your material well-being; I think of your spiritual perfection. I tell you not only that the soul is more important than the body, but that the body should always come second. Everything that does not concern the soul is given to you as a bonus.

57. I give you everything. And what do I ask in return? Only that you fulfill your mission, making loving use of what I have granted you , and

that you understand this is more than enough to reach the goal to which you are meant to arrive.

58. I am speaking to you now as a Father, not as a Judge, even though My Word carries justice within it. For right now you are to work with your thoughts and be intent on improving yourselves morally and spiritually.

59. Your work has begun today; do not wait until tomorrow to begin the day's work, for it might be too late, since each person is allotted only a short time on earth to use for the good of the soul.

60. I call you "children of the light" because knowledge of My teaching gives you an understanding of life as a whole. Therefore, let no one wait until the final hour of his existence on earth—empty-handed and relying on the sleep of death or a new opportunity. For nothing will sway My justice.

61. If you are able to comprehend My teaching, it will bring you much satisfaction and offer you many opportunities to develop upward. Learn to pray before you make any decision, for prayer is the perfect way to ask your Father, according to your need for light and strength to endure the struggle of life.

62. As you pray, enlightenment will soon come to your mind, enabling you to clearly distinguish good from evil, what is advisable from what you should not do, and this will be the most obvious proof that you have known how to prepare yourselves inwardly to hear the voice of the Spirit.

63. In this Third Era, My teaching reaches the heart of man to teach him the way to attain perfect communion with God and inner communion with his conscience—as proof that your soul has reached a level of development and capacity it has never had before, one that enables it to understand the new revelations of the Holy Spirit.

64. The path has been paved, and the door is open to anyone who wishes to come to Me.

65. The path is narrow; this has long been known to you. It is no secret to anyone that My Law and My Instruction are supremely pure and unyielding, so that no one may think to alter them according to their own convenience or will.

66. The broad path and the wide-open gate are anything but what leads your soul to the light, to peace, and to immortality. The broad path is that of licentiousness, disobedience, pride, and materialism—a path that the majority of people follow in their effort to escape their spiritual responsibility and the inner judgment of their conscience.

67. *This* path cannot be infinite, for it is neither true nor perfect. Therefore, since this path—like all that is human—is limited, man will one

day reach its end, where he will pause to peer in horror into the abyss that marks the end of the path. Then chaos will break out in the hearts of those who have long since strayed from the true path.

68. In some, remorse will arise, through which they will find sufficient light to save themselves; in others, dismay will set in at the sight of an end they will deem unjust and illogical; and still others will blaspheme against God and rebel. Yet truly, I tell you, this will be the beginning of the return to the Light.

69. I bless you, disciples of the Third Era, who know how to cross the thresholds of this world to come before Me in longing for My Spirit. I invite you to pray day by day, to gather together to study My Word and meditate upon it. For these are the last days in which you have it in this form.

70. I invite you to enter the secret treasury, the wisdom contained in My Work, so that you may feel strong in the midst of the struggle you are currently experiencing—in this battle you are currently waging.

71. The chosen people, who have been entrusted with the mission of kindling light in the world, are scattered among all nations and are being called to live in heed of My voice. Some will hear My Word through My spokespeople, and others will be instructed spiritually. Yet all of you will be witnesses to the fulfillment of the prophecies that were foretold for this time. I will guide your steps along the same path, and one day you will meet and recognize one another.

72. You have lived through ages, have inhabited the earth for centuries, and during this time you have evolved; and at last you are able to begin spiritual communication with your Lord and with the Spiritual World.

73. I entrust a great mission to you and expect your understanding. Base all your actions on the Law, which is unyielding and strict. Thus prepared, walk your path with the fear of God, yet with certainty. Feel the fear of violating the Law and of failing to work conscientiously. Yet have confidence as well, for I am the Guide and Support on the path of each one of you.

74. You are aware only of the present, but I know what you will experience tomorrow and am aware of the obstacles you will encounter. I tell you that if you have faith, you will be able to overcome the greatest dangers and embark on the most perilous undertakings, always certain of My protection.

75. Bear your hardships with patience, and if you are unable to comprehend the meaning of your trials, pray, and I will reveal their meaning to you so that you may accept them inwardly.

76. You have not yet reached perfection, nor are you yet “righteous,” and therefore you will face new trials that will refine your heart and perfect your soul.

77. From the beginning of its great journey, Israel has been a people of struggle, and when it grew faint-hearted because of the harshness of the path, My voice encouraged it, saying, “My strong arm is in your arm.” And when it prayed, kept vigil, and obeyed My commandments, it enjoyed My grace and My blessings.

78. Now you are living through the foretold times, and you must not doubt. Now the book has been opened to its final chapters so that you may read them with devotion and grasp their meaning. These are the difficult times of which I spoke to you in advance. Yet despite their hardship, I want you to look to the future with joy and confidence. For your suffering will not last beyond the limits set by My law of love and justice.

79. Pray that you may be filled with peace and goodwill. Reflect according to your understanding of the place you occupy spiritually. There is no set time for attaining your highest elevation. If you have faith, you can take great strides along this path.

80. My rally through humankind will end in 1950. Yet the era of the Spirit will continue, and according to that year will come the unleashing of spiritual gifts and, through them, the conversion of many souls.

81. The branches that have broken away from the tree will be joined to it again; you will all join Me.

82. Guard My revelations so that My teaching remains pure and untainted. Humanity has had enough of limited forms of worship and seeks the whole. It yearns for divine Instruction that will save it today in its human condition and tomorrow in its spiritual one.

83. Everyone who elevates themselves with lofty desires or aspirations will be supported, and I will show them the shortest path to reach Me.

84. Obey the law, even if you must sacrifice your heart or change the customs that exist in this world. You shall have neither churches nor places of worship; you shall not limit my teaching, nor your field of work. Your home shall be the whole world, your family shall be humanity, and your church shall be my Divine Spirit.

May My peace be with you!

Instruction 334

1. People, awaken and realize that you are living in a new era.

2. Meditate and pray so that spiritual inspiration may begin to shine within your mind.

3. Observe all forms of human misery, pain, and need, and let your heart grow ever more compassionate at the sight of the suffering that surrounds you everywhere.

4. When you feel a generous and noble urge to do good deep within your being, let this impulse take hold and manifest itself. It is the soul communicating its message because it has found its body willing and ready.

5. Understand that when you set out to sow the seed of my Instruction, it must be done out of that love which is born from the most sensitive part of your being. But do not try any longer to do good or to perform deeds for the sake of your own merit if they spring from the fear of punishment should you fail to do them. There is no merit in that. Do not say to Me—or even to your own soul—that it cannot be content with small things.

When your soul sheds its human shell and withdraws into the sanctuary of spiritual life, into its very depths, to examine its past and its harvest, many of its deeds—which here in the world seemed perfect to you, worthy of being presented before the Lord, and deserving of a reward—will appear pitiful in those moments of self-reflection. The soul will realize that the meaning of many deeds that seemed good to it in the world was merely an expression of vanity, of false love, of charity that did not come from the heart.

6. Who, do you think, has given the soul the enlightenment of a perfect judge to judge itself? The Spirit, who in that hour of justice will appear to you, shining with a clarity never before seen—and it will be He who tells each one what was good, just, right, and true in what they did on earth, and what was evil, false, and impure that they sowed along their path.

7. The sanctuary of which I have just spoken to you is that of the Spirit—that temple which no one can desecrate, that temple in which God dwells and from which His voice resounds and His light bursts forth.

8. In this world, you have never been ready to enter that inner sanctuary, because your human personality is always focused on finding ways— —to evade the wise voice that speaks within every person. I tell you: When your soul sheds its outer shell, it will finally pause at the threshold of that sanctuary and gather itself to enter it and kneel before that altar of the soul, to hear itself, to examine its deeds in the light that is

conscience, to hear within itself the voice of God speaking as Father, as Master, and as Judge.

9. No mortal can imagine that moment in all its solemnity—the moment you must all experience in order to recognize the good within you, to preserve it, and also to discern what you must cast aside because you may no longer hold it in your soul.

10. When the soul then feels that it is confronted by its conscience, and the conscience reminds it with the clarity of truth, that being feels too weak to listen to itself; it wishes it had never existed; for in a single moment, its entire life flashes before its consciousness—the life it left behind, the life it possessed and called its own, and for which it must now finally give an account.

11. Disciples, people, prepare yourselves already in this life for that moment, so that you do not turn that temple into a tribunal when your soul appears at the threshold of the Temple of the Spirit; for the pain of the soul will then be so great that no physical pain could compare to it.

12. Watch and pray, meditate, follow My Instructions, and never let yourselves be deceived by your vanity, which seeks to make you believe that you are acting with truthfulness, mercy, or love, when in reality none of these virtues is present.

13. Never take to heart the works you are currently doing, and be content with the very first thing you do, so that you may continually ascend on your path.

14. I want you to reflect on everything I have told you in this Instruction, so that you may understand *how* your judgment takes place in the spiritual realm. Thus, you must banish from your imagination that image in which you envision a court of judgment presided over by God in the form of an old man, who allows the good children to pass by on his right to enjoy Heaven, and who places the wicked on his left to condemn them to eternal punishment.

15. Now is the time for the light to reach even the highest realms of your soul and your mind, so that the truth may shine within every person and they may prepare themselves to enter spiritual life with dignity.

16. You point out to Me that the struggle you have waged in the hearts of your fellow human beings seems futile—that you speak to them of spiritualization and try to remove fanaticism and idolatrous rituals from their hearts, yet shortly after you have instructed them, they once again kneel before their idols.

17. You come with wounded and weary hearts, but you hold onto the hope that I will give you, through My Word, new arguments and new weapons to continue the fight.

18. I tell you, beloved disciples, in whom I see the burning desire for the light to shine in all your fellow human beings: You must arm yourselves with patience to wait for the longed-for moment of enlightenment for those for whom you pray and plead so much.

19. They, too, believe that you are mistaken, because they see you praying outdoors, and because they hear you speak of instructions and revelations that are not written down in books.

20. They, too, pray for you and speak to Me, asking Me that you not go astray.

21. I ask you, disciples: “According to your opinion, whom do I listen to more—you or them?” Many of you say to Me in your hearts: “Us, Master, since our way of praying is closer to the true one.”

22. Therefore, I tell you, disciples, that I listen to one group just as much as the other, because you are all equal before Me, because I love one group just as much as the other, and because I see in all of you the fear that someone might stray from the path.

23. It is the battle, people, the foretold battle, the great conflict that would break out even within homes and even within the bosom of the most loving and united families.

24. Who will triumph in this battle? No one. The victory will belong to truth, light, love, and justice. You will all be overcome by these divine forces. Yet it is precisely this apparent defeat that will be your victory.

25. Therefore, the Master instructs you with great love so that you may be prepared for the time after My departure. But just as I bestowed My mercy upon you , so shall you guide humanity through your works of love.

26. My light has descended upon your mind to prepare your souls, and I have distributed My gifts of grace among you so that you may make yourselves worthy to be with Me in My Kingdom.

27. Temptation also rages among you, seeking to lead you astray from My path. Yet I, as the Good Shepherd, have chosen you from among all paths, and without demanding that you go so far as to sacrifice yourselves, I await your improvement so that you may receive My grace fully and become good disciples who will bring My Instruction to humanity tomorrow.

28. I have raised you up because you were dead to the life of grace. I have forgiven you and prepared you so that tomorrow you may speak to humanity, which has risen up and denies its God. I am the unknown

stranger who knocks at the doors of every heart, for I wish to make My love tangible to you.

29. Humanity does not recognize Me and denies My presence in this age. Yet I will make them realize that I manifest My justice with love and mercy, that I do not come with the scourge to cause them pain—that I only wish to lift them up to the life of grace and purify them with the crystal-clear water that is My Word, My Truth.

30. The world has not heeded My Instruction and has nurtured its idolatry and fanaticism. Therefore, it is now undergoing the great crucible and drinking from the cup of suffering; for its materialism has distanced it from Me.

31. A great struggle awaits you, Israel, for you will bear witness to My truth, dispel the darkness of humanity, and show them My light.

32. Those who call themselves shepherds of the people have not felt My presence; they are still waiting for Me. Yet I see that they teach an instruction different from the one entrusted by the Master of humanity—the one that would lead you on the path of truth, for it teaches you to love one another.

33. It is not My will that the world nurture worldviews that deviate from My teaching of love. For this harms the soul, and thereby you deny Me. You have not understood how to fathom My teaching; you spurn the bread of eternal life, and humanity seeks Me in its synagogues, in its material churches, which it has created with its own hands according to its own understanding. But when will humanity understand Me and hear My call?

34. According to 1950, a great struggle of worldviews will begin, and you, the people of Israel, will set out, trusting in My divinity. You do not know who will reject you. But is there any human law that could punish your good deeds and works that you perform along your path? No. For you are the ones commissioned to alleviate the suffering of humanity, to bring them My peace, and to cause love to blossom in the human heart.

35. Disciple: That teaching I gave you in the Second Era—to love one another—applies to all the actions of your life. Some say to Me, “Master, how can I love my neighbors, since I am an insignificant being whose life is filled with physical labor?” To these, My child-disciples, I say: Even in this physical labor, which seems meaningless, you can love your neighbors if you perform your work with the desire to serve your fellow human beings.

36. Imagine how beautiful your life would be if every person worked with the intention of doing good and united their small effort with that of others. Truly, I tell you, there would be no more misery. Yet the truth is

that everyone works for themselves, thinks of themselves, and at most of their own family.

37. You must all know that no one can be self-sufficient and that each person needs others. You must all know that you are deeply bound to a universal mission that you are to fulfill together—not united by earthly obligations, but by a shared spirit, by inspiration and ideals; in a word: by love for one another. The fruit of this will then be for the good of all.

38. I tell you, people, that you should not work only for yourselves, but that in your efforts you should strive to spread light to all who seek you, without making any distinctions. Truly, I tell you, whoever gives more to his fellow man will receive more from Me, because he applies My Instruction to his life.

39. I give you sufficient knowledge so that you may proclaim the message of love that I have sent you in this time.

40. That Christ who came in another age to bring a teaching of love to humanity is the Spirit who speaks to you in this age and reveals Himself through chosen channels of understanding to convey this message to the world. This Word—humble in its form and simple in its expression—will bring this humanity, which is far removed from spiritualization, to its senses.

41. I send out a call to all peoples and all religious communities of the world to remind them of the highest commandment of My Law—the one I revealed to My disciples at the Last Supper with them.

42. At present, humanity is in the preparatory phase. It is My justice that is at work within it, though people do not yet realize it. For in their pride, in their arrogant materialism, they attribute all the events of their lives—which are inevitable for them—to chance. But soon My call will reach their hearts, and then they will approach Me with repentance and ask Me to forgive their arrogance and their mistakes.

43. This will be the hour of the Cross for the human soul, in which, for a brief time, he will experience an absolute void according to his great disappointments, when he realizes the falsity of his self-importance, the transience of his force, and the fallacy of his ideologies. Yet this state of confusion will not last long, for then My messengers will appear and spread My new message.

44. Once again, as in times past when the messengers of My teaching set out from the East and brought the knowledge of My Word to the West, so too will the world at that time see My messengers bringing the light of this message to the peoples and their homes.

45. Will it seem strange to people that the light now travels according to the direction of the West to the East? Will they therefore refuse to acknowledge the message that my messengers bring them in my name?

46. Truly, I tell you, the only light you see rising from the East is that which illuminates your world—the light of the King Star. For the divine light that enlightens the soul emanates from Me and is present in all places and points of the universe.

47. It is true that in times past I have often spoken to you through forms of worship and symbols. But now the time has come when you are to behold the truth directly, without the need to place forms of worship or symbols between it and you.

48. The Master welcomes the disciple who, in this Third Era, is ready to study in order to understand My divine Instruction. The book lies open before you, and its pages illuminate your soul so that you may recognize that the work I have entrusted to your hands is great and sublime—that my Instruction contains the highest wisdom, so that you may reach my Kingdom. It is the path that I have shown you once again, so that you may advance along it and thus leave behind the injustice with which you came to Me.

49. I have prepared your souls through My light, through My justice, so that you may be like your Master, so that you may no longer stray onto different paths, so that obedience to My commandments may dwell in your hearts. But watch and pray, so that you do not lose the preparation I have given your soul. In this time, I am showing the world the light of a new day, so that people may prepare themselves, hear My Word, and see My presence with their spiritual eyes.

50. Your mission is very difficult, O people of Israel. Yet My Word has penetrated to the very depths of your being and has enlightened you, has removed the blindness from your eyes, and has shown you the glory of My Kingdom.

51. My Word has transformed you, for you are no longer the same as you once were—for now you are receptive to My presence, you have come to know Me, and you understand how to rise up to seek Me from Spirit to Spirit. Yet I still see that you have not fully followed My Instructions, that you have stumbled, and that for a brief time you have reverted to your old selves, because you have not completely cleansed your hearts of the superfluous and the unnecessary—of that which the world, in its corruption, feeds upon. The weeds still grow alongside the golden wheat that is blossoming within you. The time has come when the weeds that have sprouted and blossomed in hearts throughout the ages

will be uprooted. They will be bound into bundles and cast into the fire to be destroyed. Then your heart will be the clean field, the fertile and prepared soil, on which My Word will bear fruit.

52. Beloved disciples, you must prepare yourselves in many ways, for your steps toward spiritualization have been slow, and time has grown short for you. For at this time, you should already be in direct communion with My Divine Spirit in order to fulfill your mission.

53. For a brief time, your spirit has known how to master the body, and then you have been able to fulfill My commandments as My true disciples, in order to stand up for humanity, which must receive My mercy and compassion through your mediation.

54. Let My Spirit dwell fully within you, so that you may show humanity My work as a lifeboat, as a lighthouse, as a new heaven for both incarnate and non-incarnate souls.

55. I want to see all of you prepared and clothed in the light of my Holy Spirit; I want to find in you a sense of responsibility toward my divine work and love for my divinity and for your fellow human beings. For I want you to renew yourselves out of love for them and to receive Instruction on how to connect directly with My Spirit—for I must make use of your souls according to the preparation you have attained. Then the awakening of the world will be complete, and through your mediation, it will feel Me. For this is My will.

56. You are in the time of the great battle of good against evil, of light against darkness, and you are now preparing to defend My cause. You are to take Me as your example, for I go before My armies, and you are a part of them. See how My light dispels the darkness, and how My Word eradicates sin. If you wish to be good soldiers, be obedient and bring the light of truth, so that as true servants of God you may bear witness to what I am imparting to souls in this time for their salvation.

57. I do not wish to see among you, My chosen people, differing ways of thinking or differing expressions of will; I wish to see you united and passing on one and the same inspiration from Me, guided by My Word, which is one and the same for all of you.

58. To those of you who have slept, who have allowed the lamp of your sanctuary to go out, and who have deprived yourselves of My grace, I send forth a call and say to them: Arise, walk with swift steps, and come to Me, who await you as a Father and not as a Judge. But truly, I tell you, you must no longer linger on the paths, for then your responsibility toward Me tomorrow would be very great.

59. I have awakened your intuition, and through this gift My Spirit has spoken to your Spirit, and I have given you My commands so that you may obey them.

60. I let you walk with sure steps so that you may fulfill My will. For everything you do according to My will will serve the progress of your soul. I give you authority and My peace, so that it may be a testimony of My presence among you. I do not want anything to disturb the peace that I give you. Prepare yourselves and continue to work through it. But if you should suffer for the sake of the cause— —which I have entrusted to your faithful hands, then I tell you: Rejoice, for I will give your soul a great reward.

61. Know that just as there are souls who are sent to incarnate again as a form of atonement, to dwell on earth and reap in righteousness the fruits of what they have sown in the past, there are also others who do not reincarnate, but remain invisibly on Earth until they attain the spiritualization or elevation that allows them to distance themselves from everything that is no longer appropriate for them.

62. Every act of atonement is hard, bitter, and painful. But My teaching shows you the way to spare your soul from facing a trial of purification and atonement instead of finding peace after having suffered on Earth.

63. Learn here, through my words, to love the things of this world only to the extent that is right, so that when the hour comes, you may leave everything behind, and no burden will weigh upon your soul to rob it of its freedom.

64. Beloved people, come to the light. I am the way that leads to it; I am the truth and the life.

65. It is impossible for anyone who listens to their conscience in the actions of their life to perish.

66. When I speak to you in My Word about spiritual life, you want Me to describe it to you in detail so that you may understand it. Yet when you realize that—even though I have spoken much about the same subject—there is very little that you have been able to grasp, you say to Me in anguish: “Master, what will that existence be like that we are unable to comprehend despite Your instructions and revelations?”

67. I tell you, disciples: Do not worry, for what matters is not that you know what that heavenly home is like, but that you have faith that you must go there and must therefore prepare yourselves as well as possible to reach that goal without wavering or faltering.

68. You have already learned from Me that the soul’s upward development is achieved through love, for the one who loves unfolds all

the gifts and abilities of his being. Do not strive to reach the lofty peaks of light solely through the development of the mind, but always seek the right way to harmonize the intellect with the emotions, so that at the very moment you are studying an Instruction, you are putting it into practice.

69. The path of truth is so clear that no one who walks upon it can perish.

70. You do not walk alone, for My encouragement and My light are with each of you. But in case this should seem insufficient to you, I have placed a spiritual being of light at the side of every human creature to watch over your steps, to warn you of any danger, to serve as a companion in your solitude, and as a staff on the journey of life. These are the beings you call guardian angels or protectors.

71. Never show yourselves ungrateful toward them, and do not turn a deaf ear to their promptings, for *your own* strength will not suffice to overcome all of life's trials. You need those who are more advanced than you and who know something of your future, because I have revealed it to them.

72. The struggle of those beings is very difficult as long as you have not attained spiritualization, because you, for your part, contribute very little to support them in their difficult mission.

73. When your spiritualization allows you to feel and perceive the presence of those of your brothers and sisters who, invisibly and without any display, work for your well-being and progress, then you will regret having forced them to toil so hard and to suffer because of your sins. Yet if this insight arises within you, it is only because light has already dawned in your mind. Then compassion, gratitude, and understanding for them will awaken.

74. What great joy your guardians will feel when they see that their efforts are supported by you, and that their inspiration is in harmony with your spiritual growth!

75. You have so many brothers and sisters and so many friends in the "Spiritual Valley" whom you do not know.

76. Tomorrow, when knowledge of spiritual life has spread throughout the world, humanity will recognize the significance of those beings at your side, and people will bless My providence.

77. Who has ever formed a picture of the battles that these legions of light wage against the invasions of confused beings who constantly threaten you? No human eye has ever witnessed this struggle that the two sides wage ceaselessly against one another, without you having noticed it.

78. Your ignorance of the existence of all that occurs without your awareness has been one of the reasons why I have decreed in this time that the Spiritual World communicate with you through minds designated by Me to fulfill this task. Thus, those beings have had the opportunity to come to you to bear witness to their existence and to prove to you, through their love, their mercy, their humility, and their patience, that they live for the purpose of protecting you.

79. Pray, My people, and unite yourselves with them in your prayer. Have faith in their protection. They are beings of radiant light, capable of fulfilling the difficult mission at your side, guiding and assisting you along the entire path until you reach Me.

My peace be with you!

Instruction 335

My peace be with you!

1. Today My Spirit descends once more upon Spiritual Israel. I reveal Myself to you, beloved people, through the Universal Ray, and speak to you as Father and Master, as Friend, and also as Judge. I am present in all and heed your prayers down to the most intimate supplication you direct to Me.

2. I am delighted when I see that incarnated souls are increasingly discovering true dialogue with their Father and Lord, leaving behind the old rites and various forms of worship they once used to seek Me and honor Me, and advancing with firm steps along the spiritual path. It is you, humble congregations, who are receiving these rallies at this time—and with them, My great lessons.

3. I have united a great number of souls who belong to the chosen people—not according to race. Know that I do not address the races to which you belong or to which you belonged in times past. I address Spiritual Israel, to whom I have entrusted a mission, because among the other peoples of the earth, it is the firstborn to whom I bequeathed My earlier covenants.

4. You, who have been the steward of grace and revelations, have been entrusted with the mission of bringing light to all people, to be a beacon for those who wander through the world in ignorance or indifference. You, who have been My prophet, My witness, My messenger, and My trusted one, I have called once more to urge you to continue your mission, so that in fulfilling this commission you may perfect your soul.

5. Despite your loyalty and your love, I tell you without reproach: You have not yet followed My earlier Instructions. You possessed the light, the peace, and the blessings that I
gave you for your brother nations, yet you have not shared these gifts with them.

Consider this: To become worthy of receiving this mission, you have endured the great struggles of the soul and the body, the conflicts of the mind, and the battles of this world, in order to acquire the necessary fortitude, determination, and experience. Yet even though I have told you that you have not fulfilled My missions, I do not wish to deny the merit of your works from times past. It is these merits that make you worthy of the grace of having Me among you during this spiritual manifestation.

6. In the essence of My Instruction, you will find the presence of your God. This Word is the same as that which the prophets heard; it is the

same light that inspired Moses so that he might unite the chosen people and prepare them for union with their Lord.

I recognize among you the ancient Israelites who led the way during the First Era on the journey through the wilderness: the courageous and valiant children of Judah; —the faithful Levites who watched over the worship of Jehovah; the tireless children of Zebulun, who were charged with providing for the needs of the human caravan; and likewise all those who have given Me great proofs of loyalty, love, and trust.

7. My gaze also lingers with love upon those who awaited the Messiah in the Second Era—upon the martyrs, from whom the executioner's sword could not rob the faith that I had become human to redeem the human race. Among this people here are My disciples and My witnesses of all ages, and according to this time of perfect communion with their Lord, when My instructions through this means I have chosen are complete, My Spirit will descend in abundance upon all My children, and each of you will feel your gifts and abilities unfolding—to the amazement of your fellow human beings and also of yourselves.

8. Your gifts will spring forth from your Spirit with strength and power—not as adornments that would give cause for vanity, but as virtues and examples that you will show to people through your thoughts, words, and acts of love, and all of them shall reveal the greatest humility and gentleness.

The gift of prophecy will unfold to a great extent among you. Scientists will ask you about the future; they will rush to your gatherings to hear your testimonies and to face the difficult trials and resolve the conflicts that will present themselves to them.

9. At present, your spiritual development is still limited; you still doubt your gifts, and when you witness any miracle firsthand—one that I grant you to prompt your reflection—you attribute it to some other cause. Yet the time will come when you will become one with Me, and then your trust will be complete. You will understand your gifts and qualities and, through them, bear witness to Me.

10. Truly, I tell you, it is I who inspire prophecy in you. It has never originated from man; he has merely been a channel. Prophecy comes from Me, and I grant you, up to a certain limit, the ability to interpret it. But those things that contain greater wisdom, only I will explain to you. Whenever you have tried to fathom them without being prepared, you have fallen prey to a false interpretation.

11. I have foretold to you the events that you see taking place today. Now is a time of great fulfillment. These are the events that have provided

the interpretation of all the prophecies I gave you in the First and Second Ages through My prophets. But people had already spoken about them—some correctly, others incorrectly.

The prophecies that I granted in accordance with the capacity of human understanding have been correctly understood. But those that it was up to Me alone to interpret, explain, and fulfill, I have clarified through events and trials.

12. Now is a decisive time for humanity—a time in which man will awaken through the various trials that speak to you of My love. I wish to find your soul pure and your mouth worthy to proclaim My Instruction. To this end, I clothe you with humility, so that you may be simple, even though you possess gifts that arouse the admiration of those who know you.

13. Allow the prophecy to penetrate your soul and your physical being, even if you do not understand it. It is your duty to make it known. Others will be the ones who better understand what you bear witness to. Yet if neither one group nor the other is able to fathom the true meaning of My prophecies, I will come to your aid and say to you: "If the prophecy I have given you has been very great and wise, it is because the revelation I wish to give to humanity is very great, so that it may continue to ascend and dwell on higher planes until it reaches its destination. I have granted this vision to My Chosen One, and I give you its interpretation."

14. Do you believe that Joel, one of the great prophets of the First Era, understood what he proclaimed to the multitudes? Recall what he said: "And it shall come to pass that there will be times when your children will prophesy, your young men will see visions, and your elders will have revelatory dreams. There will be wonders in the heavens and great signs on the earth. The sun will turn black, and the moon will turn to blood. Smoke , and steam will rise from the earth, and then the great day of the Lord will be very near."

15. The prophet did not understand the full significance of what he spoke, but he spoke with sincerity. He was My channel and My voice; his soul was pure and his mouth worthy, and the prophecy was like crystal-clear water that springs from the source and remains unpolluted as it flows through its bed. Thus, that message reached the hearts of people and remained pure. Some have interpreted it one way, others another. Yet I tell you in truth that the coming of this prophesied great day is very near, and the events are now confirming the words of the Prophet.

16. Open your eyes and prepare your souls so that you may fathom the events, and you will recognize that the signs already announced in those

times are becoming clear and distinct, and the facts themselves will show you the explanation and the fulfillment of those words. This is the interpretation I have given to My prophecies.

17. Thus I prepare you, beloved disciples, for the fulfillment of your difficult mission, so that your lips may speak only the truth, so that you may see your path clearly. But if you speak and bear witness to the truth, and people do not believe you, nor understand or love you, then leave the matter to Me and do not weep. Always move forward and never be silent. Let your mouth speak with confidence and courage, and always fulfill its task. Your whole being shall be ready to radiate peace—not only with your words, but also through your thoughts and spiritual messages.

18. Cultivate peace, love it, and spread it everywhere, for how greatly humanity needs it! Do not let yourselves be disturbed by the vicissitudes of life, so that you may always remain strong and ready to give what you possess. That peace, which is the heritage of every soul, has fled in this time and has given way to war, tormenting nations, destroying institutions, and preparing souls for destruction. The reason for this is that evil has taken hold of the human heart. Hatred, boundless ambition, and unbridled greed are spreading and wreaking havoc. But how brief their reign will be. To your joy and comfort, I announce to you that your liberation is already near, that many people are working toward this goal, longing to breathe in an atmosphere of brotherhood, purity, and health.

19. What will you, My disciples, do in this great struggle that has already begun? What are your plans? I see in the innermost depths of your being an immeasurable desire to fight and to make My Instruction known, because you know that they are the best guide for humanity. Fight for your peace and for your moral and spiritual aspirations. When you then feel strong in goodness, carry it everywhere, for it will descend like life-giving dew into the hearts of your fellow human beings.

20. Pray, and let your prayer be a balm to those around you and to those who are absent—to those who inhabit your world, and also to those who live beyond it and are in need of comfort.

21. I now offer my people an incentive, and it is this: All those souls who lose their bodies in the painful struggles of war will be drawn to the "Spiritual Valley," and there they will remain, awaiting your prayers, in order to attain light and knowledge.

At this hour, when the people unite in fervent and heartfelt prayer, those beings will be surprised by a spiritual hymn of praise. They will hear your voice inviting them to press onward, and they will not be

disconcerted for even a moment. The light will be clear, and from that hour onward they will set out to strive for their ascent.

22. The trials that await humanity according to the year 1950 will be very great. It will have to drink from very bitter cups and suffer very harsh blows. But all this will happen so that it may awaken from its slumber—now that its soul is asleep regarding its perfection and true mission. All these trials that people may face in this time will be brought about by them so that they may come to their senses and reflect on their missions. For a long time now, souls have been moving from the Earth to the "Spiritual Valley" and from there back to the Earth again, without making use of their reincarnations.

Yet this grace, this proof of love and justice that I grant them by giving them new lives in this world, is not meant for them to squander. I do not allow you to return to Earth merely to feed on its fruits, but so that you may strive for your ascent and take possession of the Kingdom I have promised you.

23. At first, I will call out gently to help you prepare for the battle. But if you do not understand this voice, I will call out sternly and touch you once more. If, however, you do not heed it, justice will take full effect to shake you awake, so that you may open your eyes and behold the light of a new day.

24. I warn you so that you will not be taken by surprise when you see new wars breaking out, when day after day a multitude of people lose their lives before your very eyes in various accidents. If you cannot comprehend the reason for these trials that shake your hearts, remember that every soul has come to Earth to give back to itself what it had previously denied itself, and that there are people so numb that only such a trial can rouse them.

25. How much I love you, and I do not want any pain for you! Those beings who found no comfort or solace on Earth will receive it from Me the moment they arrive at the Spiritual Valley, so that they may be led into the higher realm beyond. I give it to them because I am the Shepherd who is inseparable from My children. All their pain finds an echo in Me; all the blood shed in their senseless wars flows into My outstretched hands; all the tears of humanity wet My face. Even the being most hidden and secret from you is very close to Me. I look upon you all equally with love. Those creatures whom you regard with aversion, I will snatch from their misery and work upon them so that crystal-clear water of renewal, repentance, and love may flow from them.

26. I speak to you in many ways because you must be prepared to speak in ways you have not yet done. You rejoice when you hear My Instructions and feel closer to Me every day. You realize that it is a blessing to be here, to be loved by your Father—that it is a source of satisfaction for you to have endured the great trials I have ordained for you, because each of these trials is a step that brings you closer to Me.

27. I have called many of My children to give them different assignments, various tasks within this work, and I have entrusted them to you according to your progress and your gifts. From all of you together, I have formed My people, My new band of apostles.

To some I have entrusted the office of leaders, and so that their task might not be difficult and arduous, I have divided the people into congregations.

To others I have entrusted the gift of being a voice, so that they may convey My inspiration—which has become the Word made flesh—to these multitudes who gather to receive this miracle.

To some I have given the privilege of clairvoyance, to make them prophets and, through their mediation, to announce what is to come.

The role of "pillars" has been given to those who are to support the people on their pilgrimage and serve as an aid to the congregation leaders, helping them bear the burden of the cross along with the multitudes of listeners.

28. Others have been endowed with the gift of mediation, and these have been trained as instruments of the Spiritual World to convey its messages—the explanation of My work—and also as bearers of the healing balm, the comfort for the sick, so that through their healing spiritual radiance they may jointly bestow mercy upon those in need. I have called "Goldfeder" the one who writes My revelations, instructions, and prophecies of this time into the book that I will leave behind for you.

I have bestowed the office of "Cornerstone" upon those who are to be examples of firmness, stability, and strength among the people. Their word, counsel, and example among the people shall be unshakable, just as the rock is.

But now that this phase of My rally is drawing to a close, I am reviewing all offices, and to all those who are chosen to receive such great tasks, I am issuing a call so that they may examine themselves thoroughly and recognize the outcome of their works. In this hour of reflection, I stand by all of you.

29. Do not be anxious; I did not err when I chose you. I know you and know what you are capable of doing. I knew which of you would gladly

devote yourselves to fulfilling the Law, and which would falter along the way. I am your Father, and to all I have given the opportunity to work in My work; to all I have offered the same nourishment, so that you may all feel loved in the same way, with the same right to be My disciples and to possess the same inheritance.

30. I knew that some would fulfill My instructions and very soon follow My words. Others would take their time to discover their mistakes and correct their errors. But My gifts remain latent in their souls, awaiting their awakening. For you must all come to Me; understanding will be in all of you. You will become perfect and be with Me at My right hand.

Yet in order for you to come to Me, it is necessary that you be ready to fulfill My law and walk the path with humility and submission.

Watch and pray during these few days while you still have Me in this form, and let your hearts be moved by My Word, so that a longing for obedience, unity, and love may spring forth from your being.

31. Soon the messengers will set out, carrying letters. Their banner will be My Word and the messages you have received. I am preparing you so that you may set out on missions of peace and goodwill. For on this solemn day, when I have My final words to give you, I wish to find you prepared.

32. Even now I announce to you that my very last Instruction will not last any longer than the ones I am giving you right now. It will be as brief as all the others I have given you. For my great final lesson consists of those from the last three years; it is the book I have written in your souls with the fire of love from my Spirit, in which I have summarized everything I have revealed to you since 1866. In it, I have spoken to you of the beginning and even of what was before the beginning of creation—of the development of humankind from the earliest times to the present. In this book, I have spoken to you of all My lessons given to you during the great ages of the past, and of your trials. In this book, I have united the revelations of all past times and those of the future, without interpretation and without fulfillment. In it, you will also find the preparation for your soul on its path of development, now on earth and thereafter in the spiritual realm.

33. This, My final instruction, will come to an end on the last day of the present year, 1950, but it will not be My last communication with you. For I have taught you at all times to pray and to have spiritual communion with Me. You humans and all beings who inhabit the various realms of life have access to My Spirit, and I dwell within yours.

Do not feel distant from Me; do not feel a void or silence when this message comes to an end. Continue to listen to the harmonious and unceasing concert of your Father; rejoice in My presence so that you may reflect upon and study My work.

34. It is necessary that you unite all your strength and spiritual insight before you set out to spread this Instruction. When you are gathered around My Word in prayer and meditation, you will feel My presence. The children will be moved; the seers will likewise perceive the signs that precede My presence, and I will make Myself known in a subtle way. All who gather will feel Me, and these gatherings will be solemn occasions. A spiritual atmosphere will prevail that will give you peace and confidence in the future.

The “Spiritual World” will also come to you, bypassing your minds, and will be present wherever you call upon it, to assist you in your trials and to continue pouring out its mercy and protection upon this world. It will watch over you so that there is no confusion in your minds, nor misinterpretations or wrong decisions.

When this time of preparation is over, do not forget your gatherings. For although you know that I reveal Myself to each of you individually, I wish to find you united, praying and immersed in your spiritual practice.

35. Remember that Feast of Pentecost celebrated by My apostles according to My departure. Their souls eagerly awaited My manifestation, and when they were united in a single thought, My Spirit descended and placed the Word in their mouths, and their entire being was enlightened so that they might communicate with people of various languages and creeds.

36. Therefore, I desire these gatherings among you—always, O disciples. Whenever you can gather, do so in My name, and I will be present and reveal to you the contents of My secret treasury.

I entrust to you every moment and day of your life, so that you may dedicate a moment of your devotion to them. But once again, I sanctify the seventh day so that on it you may enter into communion with Me, and the remaining days shall be for loving one another and carrying out all that you have understood well from My Instruction. But no special meeting places will be needed for your gatherings; for Me, your home, your simple bedroom, a riverbank or a mountain, the banks of a river, or the desert will all be the same.

37. I advise you not to proclaim among people that you are My disciples; let not your mouth say this, but let your works speak . Do not say that you are Israelites according to the Spirit. The world will recognize

Spiritual Israel when it is united in its mission to kindle light in souls and bring peace to hearts, so that it may be as I told Jacob in his dreams and revelations: "I will give you descendants as numerous as the dust of the earth, as the stars of the heavens, and as the sand on the seashore, and through your descendants all the nations of the earth will be blessed."

38. The peoples of the earth have not yet been blessed in Israel because this nation presents Me with its division, just as it did in the Second Era. Some live for material things, others for the Spirit—some build *one* kingdom, and others *another*. I see that some live for the world and its gold, while others seek Me and are happy in their poverty. But once I have united this people—this great legion of souls responsible for peace and divine revelations—then this globe and even heaven itself will be shaken. For their union will exert such force, such influence upon the world, that there will be no one who does not feel it. Your mission will be known, and your message—which I am already entrusting to you—will unite the Testament that I have bequeathed to humanity in three ages.

39. Ensure that your soul is like a vessel that preserves all that I have entrusted to you. For the path you are now about to travel has rocky stretches, thistles, and thorns. But there are also stretches where trees and flowers will make your journey pleasant. As you journey on in this way, the day of your union—the day of your redemption and eternal peace—will take you by surprise when you have reached the end of your mission.

40. Pray now for those who are far away, and let your hearts overflow toward those around you. Heal the sick, counsel those in need, and become a source of every kind of comfort and balm for suffering humanity. When you pass a stranger to whom you cannot speak a word, yet feel your heart moved and your soul praying for him, and you bring the suffering of that brother of yours before Me, I will give him what he needs, because you have laid his pain before Me.

41. Know yourselves, discover the gifts I have granted you, and recognize that your spiritual knowledge has brought relief to many hearts and raised them to a higher moral and spiritual level.

42. Have all the intuition and love you need for your mission.

43. Some of you say to Me in your prayers: "Master, why should I tell You my worries, show You my life, or share my plans with You, since You know everything? Why should I confess my faults to You, since You see them, since I am in You? Give me what is Your will, and I will be content with that."

44. According to this prayer, you remained in ecstasy and gave thanks only for what I have granted you by giving you My Word. In it is the spiritual nourishment and blessing for your human life.

My peace be with you!

Instruction 336

1. With great tenderness I come down to you so that your souls may recognize My Law. In this time, I have shown you broad horizons so that you may walk on the path of light, perfection, and truth.

2. I do not want you to stand before people tomorrow without knowing My teaching and to follow a false path that I have never shown you. For I want to leave you prepared so that you may show the way of truth to those who have not heard My teaching, and so that you do not seek out the blind and the ignorant to receive Instruction from them. For they will have nothing to teach you.

3. You must be humble and bear witness to my revelation to humanity through your gifts, so that they may call upon my name and believe in my presence among you in this Third Era. Do not give your fellow human beings any reason to tell you that you have had the wrong Master, that you are ignorant, that you lack virtues, and that you are not strong.

No, Israel, I do not want this pain to be in My Spirit, nor do I want humanity to reproach you for your lack of preparation according to My departure. I want those who have not heard Me to be moved by the remembrance you keep of My revelation through the human mind, and for them to nourish their souls with My Instructions, which were written down by My golden pens.

4. I want you to convert the sinner with your counsel, and to strengthen those who are downcast and despairing with your words of encouragement. Man does not live by bread alone, yet the mercy I leave you for humanity is spiritual. Those will come to you who, though they possess material riches, lack peace of mind and health. To them, too, you shall give what I have entrusted to you.

5. Bear witness yourselves that you are not mistaken in following Me. For now that My rally through the messengers has come to an end, you shall continue to be the faithful soldiers of this divine cause—this teaching that is without blemish, and which you need not be ashamed to spread among humanity. You shall bear witness to My truth through your deeds. I do not want you to make this instruction known to the world solely through the spoken word.

6. I leave My law written in your Spirit so that you may show it to your fellow human beings, so that humanity may be guided by it and no longer stumble on its path.

7. In this time, people have heard Me; they have received My instruction—the truth that I have clearly revealed to you. Then they have

reflected deeply on the best way to instruct humanity in this knowledge, which they themselves did not understand at first.

8. You must prepare yourself, Israel, so that you will not be taken by surprise by your fellow human beings. I do not want you to appear ignorant before the foolish. No, My people, you shall speak with words full of conviction and with confidence in yourselves; you shall explain My instructions and the revelations I have given you during this time, along with the reason behind them. You are destined to instruct those who are ignorant and to show them the path to their upward development.

9. The new generations *must* seek Me. For I will send evolved souls to Earth, and from their tender childhood they will not listen to the foolish words of the world, because their souls will make them understand that those Instructions are not satisfying; and then they will turn to you, My people, so that you may show them My work of the Spirit in full clarity.

10. Whenever you lift yourselves up in prayer, you will remember My words. Thus, you will not be taken by surprise on your path, and you will be able to give My Instruction to anyone who needs it and asks for it.

11. I am your Father, who speaks to you unceasingly so that you may understand Me, so that according to My revelation to the human mind you may feel filled with My peace and set out to fulfill your mission with enthusiasm, obedience, and energy.

12. I do not want you to ignore the pain of humanity. I want you to feel their distress—the epidemics, the plagues, and every suffering—and to pray with love so that they may receive My mercy.

13. All the insults that people direct at you are not directed at you, but at Me; and thus, with their own hands, they will bring pain upon their own souls. You, however, are to receive those who are despised with patience, for the time will come when all will be convinced of My truth and will know that you were not mistaken.

14. Many will say, “If God is among us—why does He not command that the wars end?” Yet you will know how to answer your fellow human beings and tell them that at the time of the Divine Judgment, the Father allows the proud to destroy one another. But afterward, I will put an end to the strife so that they may receive peace from Me.

15. The Word that I entrust to you is a light on your path, so that you may preserve your peace of mind amid the chaos. Remember, Israel, that each of My words has satisfied you. Do not, however, listen to this Instruction merely out of habit; truly follow what you learn from your Master.

16. Recognize, Israel, how hard My Spirit must fight against sin and unbelief. When I see that My children have understood Me, My Spirit is filled with joy; I bless you, and your obedience rises to the Father like the fragrance of flowers.

17. I do not want you to weep bitterly tomorrow, Israel, and say to Me with your face prepared for heaven: “The sects and the churches have drawn to themselves the great multitudes to whom You gave the light with so much love.”

Yes, My children, but they will pass on the wheat along with the weeds. These are hearts that have not been reformed by your word. Yet truly, I tell you, they intend to scatter the sheep of the sheepfold with false words. But I am force, and I will cause the multitudes to recognize with complete clarity that My work is as pure as snowflakes.

18. Do not be taken by surprise, My people. Always live in vigilance and be faithful watchmen. Do not fear the words that your own brothers and sisters speak to you to convince you that you are in error.

Remain steadfast, for I will bestow great rewards upon the “soldiers” who are faithful to My cause—those among you who stand up against these difficult times of confusion regarding worldviews, creeds, and religions. You shall hold all your fellow human beings in the same high regard as you hold My work, and you shall point to the Instruction that I will once again leave with you. If people mock you, let them do so; for the light of My Holy Spirit will reach them, and then there will be repentance in their hearts.

19. Be steadfast and live vigilantly, for difficult times await you. In these times, people will come to My work and try to scrutinize it. But truly, I tell you, I will help you through this; this is My will. For when you are shrouded in darkness for a short time, I will appear as a radiant light to enlighten you and rescue you from the jaws of the hungry wolf, and to show you the path of light and truth.

20. I, your Master, reveal to you all the glories that surround you, and those that you carry hidden within yourselves, without perceiving them because of your lack of spiritualization.

21. I want you to come to know the full force with which I have endowed you, so that you may do good and climb the mountain, always leaning on the staff of My truth.

22. Life has always been full of suffering for humankind because people have always ignored many of the gifts they carry within themselves. How could they have made use of them, since they knew nothing of their existence?

I have often found people dejected and sad because they considered themselves incapable of freeing themselves from the yoke that life represents for them in this time. And that is why I have pleasantly surprised you with My voice calling out to you, with My word that instills in you faith, courage to face life, joy, and hope.

23. Only faith can make the soul feel strong, and that is why, through My teaching, I kindle faith in some and revive it in others. For in the future, you will have to be a strong, exemplary, obedient, and law-abiding people. Yet your strength must grow from your faith in My law.

24. I do not wish to see any more tears in your eyes; I do not wish to see you bearing the heavy burden of your lives without spiritual ideals, but instead full of worries and physical suffering.

25. Now feel yourselves to be your Father's beloved children. Learn to ask of Me what you need for your well-being. Remember that I am the Divine Comforter, so that in your tribulations you may not let fear overcome you. Know that pain is meant only to steel your heart, not to weaken it. It is meant to leave you purified, not embittered.

26. Attain even here on earth that bliss which will fill your soul and which is meant to bear its first fruits for you in this world, so that you may continue on life's path without losing heart.

27. Spiritualize yourselves through the inspiration of My Instructions, so that I may be fully manifested through your very being.

28. Did I not give you My body back then? Understand, then, that it belongs to you. Let Me manifest Myself through you, as if I were doing so in My own body. Then you will truly have been spiritualized and will be doing the will of your Father.

29. Open the door of your heart and let Me enter, so that you may be comforted in your sufferings. I, the Lord of beings and of the worlds, come to you with the humility of a beggar, and My only request, My earnest plea, is that you love one another. For through your understanding and insight, you will love and worship Me.

30. Every child is a part of My Spirit; therefore, what you do to your neighbor, you do to Me. Does the suffering of others not trouble you as if it were your own? Why do you feel like strangers, when you are of the same Spirit and the same "flesh"? You are My work, which I created in the beginning so that it might develop and be perfected over the ages.

31. Today, in this era of great trials, only your faith will enable you to emerge victorious, and fervent prayer—which is a powerful key to opening doors and guiding you along your path—will stand by you.

32. Your work to bring the Good News of My spiritual revelation to your fellow human beings will be immense, for the humanity of this age is less credulous and less devout. It will present you with its doubts and its lack of preparation, and you will have to fight persistently. Yet do not despair when you encounter these obstacles; fulfill your mission during this period, and you will experience with satisfaction how this world is enlightened by the brotherhood and peace that have been longed for and prayed for throughout the ages by those who have always trusted in the victory of light over darkness.

33. On that day, which is already near, those who dwell on earth will be able to appreciate love as the foundation of this life and of all the beauties and perfections that the works of love have accomplished throughout the ages. Then you will know why I have come in this era, and what the result of your efforts is—while others will be in the "Spiritual Valley" and from there, with inexpressible joy, will see the seed they sowed in this world multiplied.

34. Be sensitive to every inspiration from Me; be obedient and humble. Let Me be made known through your gifts; let Me reach your fellow human beings through your gifts. Let your lips speak My words of comfort to the ears of those who suffer, and express My wisdom to those who need light. Let your hands serve Me to caress, and your eyes to look upon others with mercy, tenderness, or compassion.

35. You must be filled with Me in order to perform the works I have taught you. Then you will know that Christ pours out His truth into all souls and waits only for their elevation to reveal His love.

36. If My teaching seems so strange to you that you think you have never heard such words before, even though you know Me, then I tell you that your astonishment is the result of your failure to explore the essence of what I revealed to you in times past. For this reason, this teaching may seem strange or new to you, even though this light has in reality always been present in your lives.

37. Today your mind is tossed about like a fragile boat in a storm. Yet it will not capsize; a wondrous power will protect it. Every flash of lightning will be a spark of hope in the deep night, and when the storm finally ends and the new day dawns like a message of peace, a prayer full of faith, love, and gratitude will well up from the depths of your heart. You will feel that your soul has emerged from this trial strengthened, and you will experience a certain enlightenment that you did not know before and that will enable you to clearly perceive what has been darkness and mystery to you.

38. Only when you have been transformed within will I send you out into the world to spread My message. For only when spirituality is genuine in the disciples will they know how to pass it on just as they have received it from Me.

39. I also tell you that before I send you out to share this Good News, I will have healed your wounds and bathed your being in the soothing balm that I have poured out upon this humanity.

40. Come here today to hear this word—come to the Source that overflows with knowledge and mercy, so that you may truly begin to know Me, for you do not know Me.

41. Every time your lips or your thoughts say to Me, "Lord, have mercy on me, have compassion on my pain—Lord, do not withhold Your forgiveness from me," you demonstrate your ignorance, your confusion, and how little you know Me.

42. Telling *Me* that I should have compassion for your pain? Asking *Me* to have mercy on My children? Begging *Me* to forgive your sins—*Me*, who am love, grace, mercy, forgiveness, and compassion?

43. It is good for you to seek to move those who have hard hearts on earth, and to try, with tears and imploring pleas, to awaken compassion in those who have not a trace of compassion for their neighbors; but do not use those phrases or thoughts to move the One who created you out of love and who loves you eternally.

44. Do you now understand why I told you that you know very little about Me? At times, when the cup is very bitter in your mouth, or a painful trial pushes you to the limit of what your strength can endure, you call upon My name and say to Me, "Lord, take this punishment away from me; do not let me suffer any longer."

Oh, you people, who in your darkness do not realize that it is not I who wish to keep you in pain, but that it is you yourselves who create your own suffering, who fill your cup with bitterness, and then blame Me for it.

45. Come to this source of light here, so that your soul and your mind may be enlightened, and then begin to come to know Me as Father, as Master, and as Judge. For I, as the tireless Master, have been with you, Israel, without regard for your disobedience and your lack of understanding, your failure to reflect and study My Law. Through My divine Word, I make you recognize your errors, your weakness, and your ignorance. I have given you time so that you may set out to work in the fields that I have entrusted to you as your inheritance.

46. This is the mission that the Master has entrusted to the disciple in all ages, so that he may stand up for others in the face of human suffering and bitterness.

47. My Word has spoken to you according to the preparation and elevation of the soul. Yet I descend into the world of sin and darkness without diminishing My divine light. I come to you so that you may be renewed. Yet when I have called you to account with My divine Word, you suffer because you have felt that My Word has touched your heart to awaken your soul.

The Word that your body has heard was not according to its liking, because your materialism prevents you from recognizing the divine purpose, the essence, and the inspirational power of every Word I have given you. Therefore, I say to you: Detach yourselves from material things and allow your soul to break its chains and rise up to Me, so that it may hear My divine Word and your material nature may, through the soul, understand what the Master is imparting to you.

48. It is My will that you be the Israelite people who carry within their hearts the seed of love and divine peace. The world expects mercy and compassion from your God, and just as in times past, it expects to be able to see the true disciples of Jesus.

49. People expect your struggle to be like that of the disciples of the Second Era. Yet at times you have lost your courage, and when you hear that your fellow human beings are slandering and defaming you, calling you impostors, you behave like Peter and deny Me along the way; you deny the grace with which I have prepared you, and you lose it by falling back into your materialism.

50. You must convince the unbelievers, lift up the fallen, and offer words of comfort and love to those who suffer.

51. People, in their free will, call for unity so that peace may reign on earth. They strive for harmony and want to show the world that the light is within them, that they are endowed with the force to create peace. Yet those deceivers seek to snatch from your hands the priceless treasure and the Ark of the New Covenant, which I have entrusted to your care, and wish to make you once again servants of Pharaoh, slaves of darkness—those who, because of their folly, drag after them the chains of wickedness and the selfishness of their own arrogance.

52. I have spoken to you not only of the fulfillment of the mission of My Apostles of the Second Era, and of the fulfillment of Moses' mission. No, Israel, I have spoken to you of the fulfillment of the mission of Jesus of Nazareth. He gave you a most perfect example at that time.

53. From this very authority of Jesus, I have given you something so that you may set out, like Him, to come to the aid of your suffering fellow human beings.

54. I have given mankind no other laws, nor any other teaching, nor shown them any other paths. It is people themselves who have carved out the side paths along which humanity now walks. Yet you are on the right path and rejoice in My love and My light.

55. But do you, O people, want the stones to bear witness to My presence? No, Israel, for this would be a cause of pain and bitterness for your soul and your body.

56. It is not My will, chosen people, that you should perish, nor that humanity should fail to recognize you as My disciples, as the teachers of tomorrow. Therefore, the Master says to you: Study and seek, so that you may understand My divine purpose, so that the world may come to know the Tree of Life and come to it.

57. Beloved people, the time during which you will hear My divine Word through a messenger is brief. Yet not a single soul may be missing or added to the number of My people. One hundred forty-four thousand must be gathered before My presence by the end of 1950 to receive the final instructions according to which you must guide yourselves in order to fulfill your difficult mission, to set out on the path to the nations, and to bring light, mercy, and truth. Thus, through the fulfillment of the mission of My chosen ones, the world may rejoice in the peace of My Divine Spirit. Therefore, the tireless Master gives you another syllable of His Instruction so that you may study it, interpret it, and follow it.

58. My rally is marked by light, peace, and love. I show you the path along which you are to be renewed. I provide instruction on how to walk upon it so that you may feel strengthened by My love. This will be the power that enables you to walk with firm steps, that will transform you into true disciples who will bear faithful witness to My presence before humanity.

59. I set you free so that you may no longer be slaves to sin. I give you the light so that you may recognize the truth and build a sanctuary in your hearts, where you present your faith to Me like a torch, so that your soul may soar toward Me and be in communion with Me.

60. I no longer want you to say to Me, “Lord, why are You far from me? Why don’t You hear me? Why do I feel alone on my journey through life?”

Beloved people: *I* never turn away from My children; it is *you* who have turned away from *Me* because you have lacked faith, and you yourselves have rejected Me and closed the doors of your hearts to Me.

61. The world misunderstands you and has caused you pain. Yet when you cried out to your Father, out of mercy I gave you the finest "garments," for My compassion is great, and I did not let you perish in . For I am the harbor of salvation for you and for humanity.

62. I have nourished you with the finest foods from My heavenly table and have washed your feet so that you may walk in the way of your Master.

63. I leave My Word inscribed in your hearts so that you may be the children of light who bear witness to My presence among you—so that you may be the staff of humanity and point the way to the lifeboat—so that My light may shine in the darkness and you may teach the world to rise up and engage in dialogue with My Divinity from Spirit to Spirit. Therefore, I am preparing you, My people, so that you may be the servants of the Third Era, giving the multitudes the bread of life and crystal-clear water.

The children are going astray in this age of depravity, confusion of concepts, and materialism. The world walks its path like a blind man; they are the ones dead to the life of grace; it is humanity that is perishing and once again makes Me drink the cup of suffering. Show them the light of the new day, let them feel My presence, and tell them that the Father awaits them with open arms.

64. The moments in which you will hear My Word through a spokesperson are already few. Yet My divine Word must be like a book opened before humanity. You shall present it, written in your hearts and souls, as the light that enlightens you, as a torch to guide humanity. For humanity will come to you by various paths, according to their longing for the fruit you have received, and you must give it to them so that they may have the life of grace within them. It is the fruit of the Tree of Life, and whoever feeds on it will not perish, for he will have eternal life within him. And you, who have fed on this fruit, must allow your soul to rise and—breaking all its chains—soar.

65. Fill your hearts with peace and goodwill. Be souls of light who present yourselves to the world as free souls who have known how to build the true Church for your Lord.

66. I want to see you give life to the "dead" and light to the "blind" by bringing My message to those who would not listen to Me and by turning hearts to faith. This is the golden seed that you are to present to your Father in your hands. That is why I lift you up and give you My Instruction, which is a treasure of immeasurable value for your soul. For I have let you

feel My peace in My Word and have inspired you with it, so that you may walk on this path, which is flooded with the light of My Holy Spirit.

67. I have not looked upon your faults; you now have Me only as a Father to give you My Word, so that by obeying it you may be renewed and find yourselves filled with My mercy. I wish to see you clothed in My spiritual blessings, all equally enlightened by the light of My Holy Spirit, so that—united by love, faith, and good will—you may be the strong Israel that makes My work known to the world, so that people may see in you My messengers, My emissaries—the souls who have truly prepared themselves to guide humanity.

68. Day by day you receive My instructions. I am the Master who constantly instructs you, so that in the future you may raise a spiritual hymn of praise once you have undergone spiritualization.

69. I give you My strength so that you may follow My divine path. I enlighten your minds so that you may clearly understand your Father, so that you may interpret My Word correctly, and so that the truth—which people seek through various paths—may be revealed within you.

70. You, My beloved people, shall bring this message to humanity so that it may understand the Father's law in the light of truth. For I see that, in its great errors, it interferes with My high counsels and seeks to intrude into My secret treasuries, even though it is not prepared for this and has not yet understood Me.

71. My teaching will be the clear mirror in which humanity is to behold itself, so that with humility and gentleness it may allow My Word to convert it and prepare it to love Me, to be renewed, and for people to love one another.

72. I have given you the banner of My peace so that you may make it tangible to the world. Yet *the* peace I have entrusted to you is that of My Spirit—it is the one that inspires your spirit—the one born of My love, through which humanity will become aware of My presence. It is this peace that I have given you so that you may feel it fully on the path I have paved for you, so that you may not experience pain. For this pain you have created for yourselves. Yet your soul possesses great gifts and force so that you may triumph over the suffering that purifies and refines you. For truly, I tell you, it is not only pain that brings you closer to Me , but obedience to My law and your good works.

73. As you put my Instructions into practice, you will feel joy and thus ascend the mountain. Understand that you have a difficult mission to fulfill. Like your Master, you must leave a trail of obedience among humanity—an example of humility—so that it may be like a shining trail,

and future generations may follow your example. You are to leave the path paved for them so that they may attain spiritualization. You are to be the sowers of truth so that the world may no longer plunge into the abyss—into the hostilities it has nurtured throughout the ages.

74. Prepare yourselves, My people, for the world hungers to understand My truth. Bring them comfort, for their purification is great. Yet I also tell you that the mercy I have reserved for you in My treasury is great. But before you receive it, you must become worthy to deserve it. Once you have fulfilled your mission, you will realize that you possess it in the very depths of your being.

75. Truly, I tell you, you are no longer the needy, nor the weak, nor the blind. For My light has enlightened you so that you may bear witness to My presence in this time. It is My will that future generations find in you a quiet place of peace, in whose shade they may rest. Welcome them, lead them to the source of grace, without regard for their ignorance or their wickedness.

If they come with leprosy, heal them, for you have the healing balm; and if a murderer comes to you, cover him with your spiritual cloak and ensure that he repents of his crimes, so that he may seek the water that cleanses him of his stain and redeems him. When these souls in distress come to your doors, according to My Word and My Light, you must deny them nothing. You are to be servants to your fellow human beings, for I have prepared you for this, so that you may bestow My mercy.

76. Thus, wherever you go, there will be well-being. People will recognize Me, feel My presence, and have faith in their hearts. In this way, the world will be able to turn away from its idolatry.

People must seek Me spiritually; they must love one another and nurture peace and goodwill by loving one another. Yet you, , are the ones who will bring this Instruction; you shall be like a ray of light in their darkness.

77. Your battle is near. You will realize that it is the battle of light against darkness. Then you will become soldiers of My cause, you will raise your banner and take up the sword of My Word, and you will witness the armies of your Lord fighting against the darkness of this world.

78. This is the time when I enlighten all souls, when I free the world from the bondage it has endured for centuries. Yet it is necessary for Me to make My presence felt in this world of evil, hostilities, and ill will—a world where wars flourish and sin has borne all its fruits. It is necessary for it to be purified like gold in a crucible, so that it may rise to the life of grace and humanity may have eternal life in its soul.

79. The Father, however, tells you: I do not destroy the most precious thing in creation, which is the soul. No, beloved children, I will only purify the world of its corruption so that a new humanity may arise, in which the masses will feel Me and fulfill My law. People will love one another, will eat the fruit of the Tree of Life, will quench the thirst of their souls in the inexhaustible fountain of grace, and My Holy Spirit will enlighten them like the Morning Star. Then you will see that humanity will praise Me and bless Me.

80. Beloved Israel, you are the chosen and the prepared ones, so that you may continue to struggle and work so that this world may behold the New Day.

81. People, take the lead, for you are the first to set an example. Present My work as I have entrusted it to you. Be the true spiritualists who carry within themselves the gifts of the Holy Spirit in all their glory.

My peace be with you!

Instruction 337

1. Welcome to those who are meek and humble of heart, who have not taken offense at the simplicity of these places where I reveal Myself, for they have thought only of giving their souls the joy of hearing My Word.

2. Truly, I tell you, for the sake of those brief moments of preparation in these hearts, I send My light and My peace to this turbulent sea in which humanity is perishing amid its passions and its wars.

3. How could My Spirit not also feel joy when I see these multitudes of people who seek Me in the meaning of the message they hear through the messenger? They no longer demand formalities or rites; they wish only to nourish themselves with the bread of the Spirit.

4. Eat and be satisfied, souls, minds, and hearts, so that you may feel strengthened and nourished for eternity when you no longer hear this voice.

5. The voice of your Master, made human through the messengers, will come to an end. But the book of My revelations and Instructions will remain open before your soul forever, like a beacon of inextinguishable brightness.

6. This Word, which has flooded your souls with peace, which has bestowed endless joy upon the hearts and minds of this people, which has raised the “dead” to faith, and which has illuminated the path of all who have heard it, will—even if you no longer hear it from the lips of those I have chosen for this purpose—remain indelible and unforgettable to you.

7. Blessed are those who know how to preserve this bread and this wine in the purest and most genuine part of their being, for they will always have something with which to offer comfort, sow mercy, and kindle light along their paths.

8. Blessed are those who have believed today, for tomorrow they will give credence to what they have heard and seen. You will remain on earth to work for the spiritual awakening and peace of your fellow human beings, and I will protect you until I have brought you to the Promised Land.

9. Since your memory is too weak to retain the abundance of instructions I have revealed to you, I will leave you a physical book inspired by Me, containing all the essentials of what I have taught this people during this time. Thus, your daily work will be easier, for My instructions will always encourage you—because you will not be in danger of forgetting over time what you once heard. You would otherwise fall into errors, distortions, or secrecy.

10. My Word will continue to be a beacon and a star for this people, and spiritual triumph will belong to those who remain faithful and steadfast to the end—those who do not shrink from the hunger and thirst of the desert—those who, step by step, ascend their own Mount Calvary, their gaze always prepared for the infinite, which is light, eternity, and the promise of true bliss.

11. The more you elevate your soul, the less the cross will weigh upon you. And when I no longer speak to you in this form, I will draw near to you in the Spirit and say to you: Open your book and study, so that you may soon become the courageous disciples that this work needs in order to make itself known on earth. You will open your book, and it will answer you; it will free you from doubts and reveal to you what you were just trying to understand.

12. Indeed, I tell you that the day will come when you will no longer need a physical book to remind you of My Word at every turn, for then it will flow from your lips as an inexhaustible stream of inspiration. But for that day to come, and for you to attain that level of elevation and wisdom, you must first study the written Instruction extensively and put it into practice until you attain the maturity and foundational knowledge that will allow you to receive divine inspiration from Spirit to Spirit.

13. It will please the Master when He sees peace in your hearts. You, My disciples, shall always be refreshed by My Word, and as you rise spiritually, you will feel My manifestation in your soul and receive My inspiration.

14. You are My chosen people and must be humble and magnanimous. Walk in the path of light, so that you may not stumble and fall. For it is I who go before you. Whoever sleeps from time to time will see upon awakening that his brothers and sisters have advanced along the path of light while he remained indifferent. Yet I give My Word day by day even to the servant who has not worked, who has allowed himself to be deceived by darkness and has permitted the weeds to sprout in his heart.

15. Turn away, O beloved disciples, from your former ways, for on them only pain has befallen you. That is why I found you naked and hungry, without peace and without comfort for the world, without knowledge of your destiny, and without feeling My fatherly warmth. But now I have granted you a new opportunity and given you the time in which to be refreshed by My Word, so that in it you may find the salvation of your soul—that soul which has at all times been a slave to the passions of the body.

16. You are living in a time when the world is reaching its highest degree of corruption, when the pursuit of power flourishes, and the wickedness of those who do not heed the voice of reason and conscience prevails. You, however, who are on this path of light, receive My Word so that you may understand your destiny, so that you may evolve upward and prepare yourselves through the love that I have always taught you.

17. You love Me deeply and have known how to make the most of your time. You have spiritualized yourself, have conquered your bodies, and have been inspired to work for the progress of your fellow human beings.

But there are also many who have not understood Me, who do not listen to reason, who do not fully feel My peace, nor do they wish to possess spiritual greatness within their being.

18. I encourage you with My love so that you do not feel weak, so that, receiving My strength, you may be strengthened in your resolve to fulfill My commands, and so that you may face the problems and misfortunes that people themselves bring upon you.

19. Do not be afraid of people; stay alert and pray, so that darkness may not take you by surprise, nor rob you of the grace with which I have prepared you. You are to be My messengers in the various regions of the earth.

Recognizing My work has been your spiritual awakening. You are no longer idolaters or fanatics. You already know what your destiny and your spiritual mission are. But whoever wishes to walk this path must love his fellow man and let his conscience be the guide of his actions. Then all will be light, and there will be no darkness in his heart. He will have joy and contentment within himself, and this will cause his soul to rise even higher toward Me.

20. Everyone who is on this path will always be protected by My Spiritual World of Light and supported by it in the fulfillment of their mission.

21. Be content with the great blessings the Father has bestowed upon you in regard to all that pertains to human life on earth. Do not ask for what might lead to the ruin of your soul and your body. I have more to give you than you could ever ask of Me. Yet it is I who know what you *truly* lack on your journey through life. I have told you: If you know how to fulfill My law, you will see Me in all My glory.

22. The beings of light are now dispelling the darkness among you. They will be your protectors, striving to ensure that you remain pure and renounce any inclination toward materialism, so that you may behold spiritual beauty and receive their messages of peace for humanity. Elias

likewise purifies and prepares My chosen ones so that I may make Myself known through them.

23. Make use of the short time that remains to you to hear My Word through the voice-bearer, so that you may remain enlightened and know how to receive inspiration. For through your Spirit, I will continue to speak to the great multitudes of people. My Spiritual World, too, will always be with you.

Be obedient and move forward with courage and firm resolve, without measuring the distances. You should gradually set about your work; then you will witness how the world according to its progress loses its fear of punishment and every human tendency. Thus, it will increasingly accept your testimony.

24. You already know your mission and how you are to prepare yourselves. The only thing still lacking is that you learn to communicate with My Divinity from spirit to spirit—no longer through the mind of a voice-bearer.

25. Then those who have not recognized Me will no longer be confused. They will feel trust and faith and will experience that the Spirit is capable of receiving and understanding My spiritual revelation.

26. The meeting places that have given you shelter will continue to be gathering places for you. But I tell you that the true Church, which will always be open throughout eternity, is the Church of the Holy Spirit. All generations will come to it, and in it they will receive life and light, peace, and bliss from Me.

27. According to 1950, you will begin to work to bring the Good News to humanity just as I have taught you. Therefore, I teach you so that you may gather the true light that you will bring to the world. You, as the chosen people, are to respect the beliefs of your fellow human beings in the various sects and religious communities and, through your efforts, unite them in a single will.

The time will come when My work will flourish in various nations—in those fields that have been barren—so that all may recognize the true essence of My Word, which I have poured out in this age like crystal-clear water.

28. Tomorrow you will be one people, with a single ideal, like a single spring to which all come to drink its crystal-clear water. Be vigilant so that humanity may enjoy one and the same fruit—that fruit which bestows essence and sweetness upon the heart and soul.

29. My teaching will prepare you in such a way that everyone who absorbs its meaning will learn to relate to their neighbors with a special

approach for each one—whether children, adolescents, or adults; men or women.

30. When I speak to you about a special way of treating your fellow human beings, I want you to understand that I am speaking of spiritual treatment. For it is necessary that every time you interact with your neighbors, you be very aware that when you approach them, you are connecting with their soul.

31. Then you will come to recognize in the child a soul that is embarking on a struggle, beginning a life with a pure heart and a virgin mind. When your heart ponders these things, it will feel tenderness and love for those souls.

32. When you stand before a young person, you can see in their energy, in their high hopes, and in their ambitious goals the presence of a soul at the height of its struggle on earth—in that stage of life in which the soul fights ceaselessly against the passions of the flesh and the dangers that lie in wait at every turn.

33. Be understanding toward the young, help them, and care for them so that they may move forward on life's difficult path.

34. Show respect and love toward mature people and the elderly. In them you can discover a soul that has already crossed the summit of the mountain of life. Whatever the earth had to offer them—be it little or much—they have already received. They no longer expect anything more from it. They place all their hope in the future that awaits their soul. But of all people, they are the ones who have the most to give, because they have already reaped the harvest of all that they have sown during their existence. It is not their soul that needs your care—it is their weary flesh, exhausted by the struggle of life. Be attentive, tender, and respectful toward them, for they need and deserve it. According to the amount of bitterness and exhausting struggles, a drop of honey is most welcome to these hearts.

35. I want you, beloved people, to view human beings spiritually, so that you may accord each of your fellow human beings the value they possess and give them the place they deserve. If you forget your essential nature and continue to treat yourselves merely as physical beings, you will deny yourselves the true value that exists within every human being—which is the soul.

36. Now that I am making My voice heard through My messengers, I welcome the assembly of listeners who are here to hear Me. I welcome both the devout and the unbeliever, the person of good faith and the

skeptic, the one who has spiritualized himself and the one who bears the heavy burden of his materialism.

37. I bless you, beloved people, because to this day you have shown Me the faith and the desire to draw nearer to the perfection of your soul. Israel's mission is to pray for the world and to provide Instruction. You have grown and multiplied, and from being students you are gradually becoming disciples, so that later you may seek out those who must receive the legacy of My Word in a short time.

38. The way in which I have revealed Myself during this time is different from that of the Second Era, yet My purpose is the same: to save humanity, to rescue it from that whirlwind it has encountered on its path and from which it has been unable to escape.

Temptation has been unleashed in all its force, and man has fallen like a little child and has experienced great suffering. He empties his cup of suffering and calls out to Me in his deep confusion, and the Father has been with him.

The dregs still remain in the cup, yet I will help you endure those pains that are the consequence of your disobedience. Blessed are *you* who hear Me, for *you* will be strong! But what will become of the others when that great suffering befalls them? Will their souls collapse for lack of faith? The prayer of Israel must give them support.

39. I want to see you pure, repentant, and filled with My love. As long as you have sought your salvation in the world, you have been weak. When you have lifted your gaze to Me and prayed to Me, you have received strength. Since you know where comfort is—why, then, have you not always sought Me? Why do you not seek love to eliminate hatred and thus put an end to wars?

I continue to speak to the world, yet only Israel hears Me and takes responsibility for My words. Upon it I place the burdens, but also the spiritual blessings.

40. I have placed My truth and My essence within you so that you may proclaim My Word. I do not wish to see fanaticism, ignorance, or hypocrisy in you. I want to see My people free within the framework of My laws, as a strong and sincere family that knows how to love those in need and extend a helping hand to them, a family that understands the trials of fate that humanity is enduring in this time and prays for them. I am preparing you so that you may never say, "My Father, we lack the light, the knowledge, and the strength to fight against falsehood and darkness."

41. I have asked you for a little faith so that I might work miracles through you. I have granted you evidence of the force I have given you.

You have healed the sick because you have enveloped them in your love. A word from you has converted a sinner. You have moved his heart, and the light that penetrated him led him to reflect; and upon recognizing his transgressions, he repented, and you have saved him.

"Comfort and bring peace," I have told you, and as you have journeyed through the homes, you have brought peace; and not only have the beings who inhabit this world benefited from it, but also those spiritual beings—your brothers and sisters—thank Me for the light that the people of Israel have spread throughout the universe.

42. You will receive even greater gifts of grace when you love one another in spirit and in truth, and when you are united in fulfilling My laws of peace and goodwill. Once you are prepared in this way, righteous spiritual laws will emanate from you. Leaders will arise among you who will change the course of nations. But when I entrust this mission to one of you, accept it with humility, recognizing the great responsibility I am placing upon you, and remember Moses as he safely led the chosen people—his words, his principles full of wisdom and justice—and take him as your example.

43. I have planned great missions for you in the future, according to your preparation. Your influence will be decisive for the course of this world. You will preach equality and respect the mission I have given to My children, for they possess all the virtues and sacred rights that I have granted to you without exception.

44. In order for you to achieve victory, you must unite and feel compassion for humanity. Forgive them, just as I have forgiven them. You will see their countless faults, their moral and spiritual illnesses, and their degeneration. You, however, are to impart only light. Your mission is to give, to explain My teaching, and to set a good example. Leave the rest to Me. The major matters you encounter among your fellow human beings, bring them before Me, and I will decide them according to My will.

According to 1950, do not formulate theories or sciences within My teaching; do not create dogmas or rites; remain only in faith. Bear the sign in your soul and practice the virtues I have taught you. Gather strength for the struggle, for humanity is waiting for you. Some of you will go beyond the borders of your nation; others to nearby provinces. Still others will return to the place where they first saw the light of day in this world. I will scatter you; yet pray and prepare yourselves so that you may recognize My will and know how to obey it.

45. Go forth in my name. Prepare yourselves before you speak. As you prepare to work, study your difficult mission. I will be your guide. When

you are called upon to bear witness to My coming in the Third Era, speak of what you have seen and heard. By that time, you will have studied and explored My Word, and what you have not been able to understand until then, you will then understand.

46. I send you out to build in the hearts of your fellow human beings. Your work must be sound and well-founded so that it may be worthy of Me.

47. You will be judged and scrutinized. Yet when people see in you the ideal of service, they will bow before you and love you. People will be surprised by your transformation and your spiritualization and will take you as their example. I will bear witness in the High Beyond to the Instruction you impart.

48. I will send great souls to Earth to continue the work, and you will be entrusted with great spiritual missions according to your merits. Humanity has sinned greatly, and the evil seed has taken deep root in its heart. Therefore, the work of purification will be long and sustained.

The souls who are to show the right path have already been sent forth—it is you who form the people of Israel, whom I have raised to a spiritual level from which you can lift up humanity.

49. Do not feel superior to others. My Word and My gifts are for everyone, so that you may all understand Me in the same way.

50. The Third Era began in the year 1866, and you do not know how many years or centuries this era will last. According to the Second Era, it did not end until after approximately 2,000 years, so you do not know how long the present era may last. Trust only this, beloved people: that the Father will reveal Himself to you and be very close to you, and that you will be transformed more and more each day. If you wish to pause in the struggle, I will spur you on so that you may press forward. It is a tenacious, ongoing struggle that has begun, and it will continue. It is My work of restoration.

51. I have given you life and sent you into this world to fulfill a difficult mission. Carry out My commands, love Me more than anything created, and serve your fellow human beings so that you may live on a higher plane and draw closer to Me each day.

52. You will all dwell with Me when you have purified yourselves and fulfilled your task. Live spiritually on earth and obey the spiritual and earthly laws so that you may experience the fulfillment of all My promises.

53. Leave this legacy to your children: My Word. I have given you the force to create and to form a family. I have granted you a home and told you: Fill it with love, warmth, and good examples. If you wish to see

righteousness in your children, then keep My laws. They expect this of you; yet if, in the present time, they should fail to understand your counsel and examples, the time will come, you fathers, when they will acknowledge your wisdom, honor you, and bless you.

54. Learn from Me today, for I address all of you without exception; you are all My children, and you all have the same rights to be loved, blessed, forgiven, and redeemed by Me.

55. Here is My Word, from which sparks of light emanate, dispelling the darkness from every mind closed to the truth.

56. See how the force of this Word opens the doors of your hearts so that love and humility, spiritualization, and faith may enter them , and at the same time causes the pride, ignorance, and sin that have long dwelt within them to vanish forever.

57. Truly, I tell you: Everyone who has heard Me—whether they believe in My Word or not—now carries a spark of light in their soul, and a door to their conscience has opened in their heart that will never be closed again.

58. My Word will have to fight against the spiritual ignorance that prevails among humanity. While those who know of My return believe that My presence will come about through My Spirit taking on flesh, as in the Second Era, those who know nothing of My return and My promises are astonished by My presence in the Spirit and through human mind, and constantly ask themselves why I am once again among humanity, even though they knew nothing of it.

59. The reason for this is that humanity has been content with its rites, traditions, and outward forms of worship, and in doing so has forgotten to study the Law, the prophecies, and the Instructions that I left for people in times past.

60. How could you not have been surprised to hear Me now, since you were not watchful as I commanded you? How could you not have been astonished at the presence of My Word, since you never took an interest in learning about My prophecies and the signs that foretold My return?

61. For these people who have no interest in knowing the truth, it is as if I had done or said nothing in the Second Era. It is as if I had neither come nor existed. Therefore, it has been necessary for My Word in this era to speak of past events so that you may relate current events to the prophecies, promises, and Instructions of the First and Second Eras.

62. If you had all reflected on the Word that I brought you back then, you would all have been expecting Me; you would all have understood that My return would have to take place in the Spirit, and no one would have been surprised by My manifestation. But you have come with

darkness in your minds, with the blindfold of ignorance that prevented you from seeing the light of truth—with hearts full of fanaticism and folly. How could it have been possible, then, for all of you to have said immediately upon hearing Me, “He is the Master”? It was necessary for you to hear Me time and again, so that with each lesson your mind might catch a new spark of light that would bring you closer to understanding.

63. Thus, without needing to consult anyone or resort to books, you have come to know, page by page, the truth of the revelations of past times, through which you have understood the reason for My spiritual manifestation in this age.

64. Your heart has grown ever more peaceful, and your Spirit has strengthened your faith more and more as it has seen the solid foundations upon which this teaching is built—the teaching I have called Spiritualism, and which speaks to you of eternal revelations.

65. Disciples, understand, then, that when I spoke to you in the Spirit through a human voice, it was so that, when I no longer speak to you through this means, you may continue to seek Me in the Spirit and attain true dialogue with My Divinity.

My peace be with you!

Instruction 338

1. I am the Way and the Light that guides you. I am the staff that supports you and spares you from stumbling on your path. I am the beacon that illuminates your path, strengthens your soul with the peace of My Divine Spirit, and calms the storms of your life, so that you may be saved and your soul may not be left behind.

2. In my Word, you receive the strength, the warmth, and the nourishment your soul needs to rise up and fight, just as the Master taught.

3. My Word has served, does serve, and will continue to serve as a touchstone throughout the centuries for attaining the purity of the soul and its perfection. Your soul has passed through various stages of development, yet it has not yet attained perfection in its works as it fulfills its mission.

4. I have come in the Third Era and have revealed Myself through human mind with the aim of showing you the way once more and preparing you as disciples of the Third Era. I have spoken to you in the simplest manner so that you may understand My Word. I have spoken to you in symbols and parables. Yet in each of My instructions, I have allowed their meaning to penetrate your soul and have expressed to you the desire the Master feels to recognize in each of you a true disciple.

5. When will the time come when your soul comprehends the perfect love that the Father has always shown you? In this time, your Master's struggle within humanity is great, to save all His creatures, all souls. I awaken your soul, just as nature awakens at the first rays of dawn.

6. Although my word is simple—when you study it, you will discover greatness at its core and come to appreciate the value of each of my words.

Recognize that you are in a school where I regard you as students, disciples, and masters. According to the level your soul has reached, you receive from My Word what is appropriate for you. The student simply accepts My Word and makes it his own. The disciple draws from my Instruction the part that corresponds to him, and through it he is filled with virtue. He who is prepared as a master receives my Word, delves into it, delights in it, and feels within his soul the desire to fulfill, to spread my teachings, to practice the virtues, and to develop his gifts.

7. You wish to convey My Word to your neighbors, yet you have discovered that many of your fellow human beings are not prepared. You have knocked on their hearts, yet you have found the doors locked, and they have not received your words, and you have felt the pain caused by

your fellow human beings' disregard. Yet this has happened for your own good. For truly, I tell you, in this way you will be able to understand what your Master feels when He knocks on the heart of a person and finds the sanctuary unprepared. Yet My love for all My children is great.

8. Therefore, I say to you: Do not slacken in your struggle; remain steadfast, for I will stand by you; and if on one occasion you should find the doors closed, tomorrow the hearts will open and receive My Word.

9. Humanity is foolish and remains stubborn in its sin. I, however, in My love, in My forgiveness for all My creatures who dwell on earth and in the hereafter—I love your Spirit, for it is part of My own Spirit. Yet to your body I provide what is necessary so that it may be the support of the soul.

10. The rest and peace you enjoy on earth are a blessing and a grace you receive from your Father. Yet you, too, lament inwardly and say to Me, "Lord, my outward appearance is wretched and ragged." But truly, I say to you: Do you think that I am therefore far from you? Do you think that the presence of God is not with you because your clothes are tattered?

11. My concern for you is for your soul, and if you live in this world with devotion and acceptance of your poverty, the virtue revealed by your soul will be great. Remember that your Master has taught you humility and the merits that the soul can attain through this virtue. Let there be only a blessing and a song of praise for your God on your lips. For truly, I tell you, the reward is not on earth, beloved disciples; it is in the hereafter. Here on earth I will not grant you bliss; this is not Paradise; here I have prepared a gentle recompense for My chosen ones.

12. Blessed are you who suffer with peace and resignation, for you will take firm steps along the path. The Master has taught you not to strive for the riches of this world, not to desire the fleeting treasures of this life. If you dwell in a humble hut, yet your Spirit knows how to unfold the gifts that I have given it, you will be able to feel happier than a king or potentate of the earth in the most luxurious residence.

13. I have spoken to you in parables to provide teaching on how to live on this planet in harmony with your Father, so that you may be able to obey His commandments. For your destiny is inscribed in My love.

14. This life has served to enable your soul to be elevated through surrender and through the light you have received from Me.

15. You have gone through various stages of development. Already in the first stage, you began to prepare yourselves to fulfill your difficult mission. In the second, you observed greater progress and greater clarity in your minds. In the third, you made greater progress, gained a deeper

understanding of My Word, and followed it more closely. Thus, you reached the fourth stage and felt the grace of your God even more deeply—the drawing near of My Spirit to yours. And in this great joy, your soul reached the fifth stage, in which you had to achieve even greater growth in the fulfillment of your mission. You struggled, and thus you reached the sixth stage—a new fulfillment, renewed progress, and further development of the virtues that your God has bestowed upon you. And so you will reach the seventh stage, in which you will behold the Kingdom of the Father, in which your Spirit will directly experience the glory of the Father, and in which you will be at the right hand of your Lord.

16. My Word descends to inspire your soul, for I desire that tomorrow, by virtue of your preparation, you may continue to be refreshed by the presence of My Divine Spirit. For when you are prepared, you will not feel forsaken; you will not feel the absence of My Word, because your Spirit can engage in dialogue with My Divinity. Therefore, I want you to prepare yourselves in good time, to practice prayer, and to have spiritualization in your hearts, so that tomorrow you will not fall into confusion nor practice deceit. I want you to know how to lift your souls up to Me so that you may receive My inspiration. For I am about to transform each one of you into a "footstool" of Mine.

17. A "footstool" is the foundation upon which the light and power of your Lord rest. Then, My children, tomorrow you will be the true "footstools," the true messengers of My Word. Prepared through the unfolding of your gifts, you will pass on My Word in all its purity . I do not wish to see any ignorance among My people Israel once this precious time of My revelation through your mind has passed for you.

18. Which of you will deny this divine cause according to 1950? If you act in this way, it will be out of ignorance, and it is this ignorance that I am currently removing from you. For whoever is enlightened will not turn back; he will remain steadfast and press forward on the path. However, the one who has not understood Me will not realize that it was the result of his lack of preparation, his lack of faith, and his lack of spiritualization; and for this reason, he will return to his idolatry and fanaticism.

19. If you see imperfection on this path, do not attribute it to My divinity; I am perfect. Attribute it to your neighbor, who has not known how to prepare himself to guide you with the perfection with which I have provided you with Instruction.

20. I have told you: For my Spirit, there are no nationalities, no castes, no family lineages, no races, and no colors. You are all my children, and to all I have opened my arms, and all I have welcomed. I have welcomed the

one who came to My feet contrite and repentant—the heart that is corrupt, that still bears traces of blood on its hands—and I have shielded him from the justice of the earth. Why? Because he is My child. And even if he has been the most cruel sinner on earth, even if he has killed, I have forgiven him and told him, "Sin no more." I am forgiveness, but I want this forgiveness to serve as your salvation forever.

21. I want you to abandon your evil ways, for each of you to understand My Word and repent of your mistakes, for you to be *repentant* sinners in My presence, and for you to confess to your God. For I will hear you in silence and will not reveal your sins. I will not betray you, My children; I will counsel you as the most faithful of your friends.

Do not partake of forbidden fruits on earth; do not enjoy what does not belong to you; do not commit acts that dishonor you in life. Be men and women who live in all decency and righteousness, as I have taught you. If a weakness led you to sin, repent now of your transgression. Allow My mercy to purify you. Yet I want your repentance to come from a pure heart.

22. Improve yourselves, renew yourselves, for the Master has told you in this time: "I make use of the sinner—not the rebellious one, but the repentant sinner." And when you have repented—what have you received? Peace, peace of mind, balance in your soul, feelings of gratitude, and the virtues of your God.

23. What human being is capable of giving you a moment of spiritual peace such as I give you at every moment? What human being counsels you as I do? Recognize that no one on earth is capable of preparing your path with as much reliability and skill as I do for you. And yet you still wish to stray from this path to experience new adventures.

24. Men and women who have suffered the passing of your family members—those who have lived with you, given you peace of mind, and filled your hearts with love: Do you not agree that My will has been fulfilled in your loved ones?

You mothers have felt the loss of your children; you children have been left orphaned in life, having lost the presence of your most beloved ones, who were your parents. Wives have seen their faithful companions pass away. I removed them from your lives; I called them to the hereafter. But do you wish to interfere with My supreme decrees? No. For you must realize that you are only temporarily in this world, and that I have called them away only because I have a new life in store for them.

But now your hearts are at peace with this, and if you have wept over the absence of your loved ones, it was because of the weakness of your

earthly nature. Your spirit, however, having understood My most holy will, has felt joy.

25. The Father says to you: Carry out each of My commands with love, with acceptance, and with peace. For one day not too far off, your soul, too, will enter the hereafter and behold those souls who died before you. You still dwell on this planet, but truly, I tell you: the same fate awaits you. Yet may you have strength, light, and peace in this life, so that you may continue to live righteously in this world. When I then call you home, your eyes will open to this new life, and you will embark on a new path.

26. Blessed is he who is prepared, for he will escape his purification and behold a new life on his path.

27. Turn away from the world, lift your gaze to Me, and be refreshed by My presence. Let My Word be engraved in your hearts, so that you may be strong and not allow temptation to rob you of what I have entrusted to you with so much love. Fulfill the Law, so that you may be true spiritualists. For you have slept at all times, and I have awakened you. If you are resolved to be with Me, you will not feel the burden of your debts.

28. I come at this time to receive the fulfillment of the mission from My workers, and to leave in their souls My love and My kiss of peace—spiritual bliss. I want you to be a mirror for others—for those who deny My presence among you, who do not believe in My revelation through the mind.

29. My Spiritual World protects you and is the staff in your life. Yet when you venture into darkness, they show Me their tears because you have forgotten that it is they who watch over you.

Yet I come as a Father to counsel you—as a Master to give you Instruction—and as God to give you My blessing and My mercy. I see the disciples with the hope of reaching Me. Yet I tell you that whoever wishes to be with Me must be obedient.

30. I have given you instruction so that you may understand and be spiritualized.

31. My rally through the human mind is drawing to a close. Yet if you understand My instructions, you will feel united in thought and will, and you will love one another.

32. There are only a few more morning devotions in which you will hear My Word through your mind, and it is necessary that you understand Me so that you may take the meaning of this Word with you to the depths of your hearts. *I* have come to *you*; tomorrow *you* must rise spiritually to come to *Me*.

33. After My revelation through your human mind has come to an end, the Instruction I have given you will continue to resonate within your being. You will feel melancholy at the absence of this revelation and then lament the time you have wasted if you have not made use of what I have given you in My teaching.

34. I have called you during this time, beloved people, so that you may be prepared. But if you spurn this opportunity, I will allow you to continue on your own path, and I will follow your steps gently and humbly; and should you fall, I will lift you up again with kindness and love, and according to your long journey, I will draw you back to Me once more.

35. I have raised you to a higher level than that on which humanity finds itself. I have granted your souls progress so that, like your Master, you may stoop down to humanity to lift them up, just as I have done for you. You must not look at the speck in your fellow human beings' eyes without first looking at the log that is in your own. Understand these words, people, for humanity has not yet understood them.

36. You will form My Church. It will be the union of pure souls, of souls of good will who love their God and serve Him. They will be souls of light who no longer have any evil within them, for darkness will have no place in these souls, since they will be as pure as snowflakes.

37. I have told you: You will be part of My hosts, who will fight hard to free humanity from its darkness, and through your obedience you will reach the level of perfection. You will be able to perform many good deeds if you are gentle, humble, and full of faith in your Father. For I will make Myself known through your mind, because I have given you great gifts and have poured Myself into you as light, grace, and wisdom.

38. I have made you rich so that you may share this wealth with those in need. For you must not be selfish people who want everything only for yourselves. For if you were to act in this way, you would be deprived of My mercy.

39. The prophecies will be fulfilled, and when humanity is then in its confusion, in its darkness, you will show them the light and manifest My presence within yourselves.

40. Understand Me, people; I speak clearly to you and welcome you with love. Come here to quench your thirst; I am the fountain of living water. Rest in Me, who am Peace, and be refreshed in Me, who am perfect wisdom.

41. Consider, humanity, that it is necessary for pain to be with you so that you may feel Me. Yet do not blame your Lord for these events; blame yourselves. When suffering came upon you, you said to Me, "Lord, why

are You punishing us?" Yet you do not recognize the fruit of your own deeds, so as to say to Me, "Lord, we have sinned; forgive us."

42. Once humanity learns to follow My path, it will have saved itself, and all will love their God and Lord and love one another. Therefore, I say to you: Keep My Instruction in your hearts, hold My wisdom in your souls, and pass it on to humanity in every way, just as I have given it to you. Help them to rise; lift them up with the strength I have entrusted to your souls.

43. I give you sandals for your feet so that you may walk securely and thus tread all paths and bring My light. You will go in My stead, for I have made a covenant with you so that you may fulfill this blessed mission. When you then come to Me, you will show Me your harvest.

44. Once again I will take delight in your souls and impart to you the Instruction you must learn, for you must put into practice the teaching I, as your Master, have given you.

45. You show Me your obedience and the zeal you have in your hearts to follow Me, and this enables you to understand My divine Word. It is My will that you be prepared to be the true messengers of My Word, so that people may awaken and feel Me in the depths of their hearts—so that they may recognize the path, walk upon it, and be in harmony with Me.

46. You have gone through various trials and have not faltered in them, for My strength has remained within you. I, as your Father, encourage you with My Word and point out to you the moment when I will entrust to you the mercy that humanity needs. You will go forth in My stead and bring the bread of life and the light of My Holy Spirit to your fellow human beings, so that they may escape their darkness.

47. I will make use of the souls I have purified and refined—those to whom I have given light for their spiritual eyes so that they may recognize My presence in this Third Era—you whom I have prepared with My Word so that you may pass on the testimony of My presence in your hearts.

48. You have come into My presence in need, without any possessions. Yet I have prepared your souls, clothed them with the light of My Holy Spirit, and distributed My gifts of grace among you, so that you may go to the needy and share with them the riches I have entrusted to you.

49. Therefore, I have thoroughly prepared and purified you so that I may make use of you—those among you who have turned away from evil and from falsehood—those souls into whom, when they heard My Word, My light penetrated, enlightened them, and revealed to them where the true God is. For this reason, you have turned away from the confusion brought about by the world with its false teachings, through which

humanity seeks Me, not realizing that their God does not reveal Himself in the materialism of their works.

50. Lift up your souls and communicate with Me from Spirit to Spirit. But in order to attain this dialogue, it is necessary that you have engraved My Divine Law upon your hearts, so that, through this spiritualization, you may be in dialogue with Me. I tell you: When I no longer speak to you through your mind, I will not withdraw from your soul; I will dwell within you, for this is necessary so that I may reveal Myself to humanity through you.

51. It has been My will that you should be the first to sit at this table. It has been My most sacred will that you should be gathered and assembled around Me, so that I might give you your inheritance and transform you from the needy into the rich, who possess the treasure of My Word.

In this way, your spiritual eyes have beheld the light of a new day, for you are the disciples of the Third Era whom I have prepared so that you may later bear witness to My presence before humanity—so that you may speak of My Law with complete truthfulness and wisdom— so that you may preach the Gospel of My love and make My presence tangible to people through your works, so that repentance may enter their hearts for their past transgressions and errors, so that they may abandon their false gods and find their true God, and through your mediation receive comfort and hope for the times to come, in which My prophecies will be fulfilled.

52. On your path, darkness will rise to envelop people. But not you, for you carry My light in your Spirit and heart. You can no longer be enveloped by the darkness of the world, which clouds the mind, blinds people, and prevents them from hearing the voice of their conscience. Yet this is the battle I entrust to you, for I have placed a sword of light in your hand that will illuminate the dark caverns.

53. You will witness how people, in their narrow-mindedness, continue to bow down before false gods. Yet the light of My Word will penetrate to the very depths of their hearts, and they will feel the presence of My Spirit.

54. The multitudes will set out and purify themselves so that they may receive My message through you. For the Father comes according to His desire to save souls, and it is necessary that they first cleanse and purify themselves in order to receive My mercy. Some will resist because they are full of ambition for power, because they have set themselves up as Lords among the multitudes, and their souls have become darkened and confused.

55. You will hear how your fellow human beings will deny the truth of the messages I have conveyed through you and will say that you are the false ones—imperfect human beings who cannot carry My presence within themselves, in the innermost part of their being. For they belong to those who wish to experience Me as yet another king of this world.

56. In the Second Era, I reigned in complete humility to bring My teaching to humankind, yet they did not believe in the coming of the "Only-Begotten Son of the Father." Likewise, your fellow human beings in this era will deny that you are My messengers, My chosen ones, whom I have endowed with My gifts of grace so that you may make My work known with complete clarity. For they will see you as humble and will learn that you once belonged to the erring masses, that you, too, once lived in filth and sin. You, however, will speak to them of My love and invite them to receive Me into their hearts, so that they, too, may find the harbor of salvation.

57. In this way you will travel through the lands, and when you have spoken at length, when you have tirelessly revealed My love and My mercy for humanity, when you have shown the true worship of God that they should offer to their God, then this humanity will see My judgment unleashed, and the great purification of humanity will begin, until it is pure and refined like gold in the crucible. Their sin will end in fire, and the powerful will recognize that My force is greater than theirs, and that My justice stands above all laws. Their hostilities will be eliminated and abolished. For My love will be the fire that purifies the hearts of men. Then the great multitudes will feel my presence, and this will happen, Israel, when your work and your efforts begin to bear fruit. The fields will be fertile, and my seed will multiply a hundredfold.

58. Your struggle will continue even after you have left your bodies. Your soul will continue to carry within itself the life of My Holy Spirit—a life of grace, eternal life—and you will work like My angels so that future generations may be people of good will who love one another, nurture My peace, and glorify their God through their works.

59. Today, humanity is in chaos; it sleeps a deep sleep. It has not felt Me, has not heard Me, and there are only a few who are awake and feel the presence of their Lord. Yet people will eventually come to understand that now is the time for them to undergo spiritualization in order to reach the summit of the mountain. For they will receive the light of the Holy Spirit so that they may escape their darkness.

60. The time of their confusion is now drawing to a close; the kingdoms of this world will tremble and see that their foundations are false, and in

this way, My will will be felt. Yet it is up to you to prepare the world, for it is My will that men, women, and children hear the Good News. To those who have wept and awaited comfort—give it to them; show them the truth from the depths of your hearts.

61. I bless the pain you have endured for My sake, for everything you suffer for My sake will make you worthy for all eternity.

62. I give strength to your soul and place weapons of light in your hands so that you may overcome the pitfalls that temptation will set as obstacles. In this way, you will continue to advance toward the Kingdom I have promised you.

May My peace be with you!

Table of Contents

Instruction 310	**Verse No.**
The Disciple's Responsibility	2
Perfection Through Reincarnations	5
The Spiritual Mission	16
The Restoration of Paradise	20
The Fullness of Spirituality	24
Leaders, Not Troublemakers	29
The Eternal Verb	43
Four Generations to Spread Spiritualism across the Earth	50
Free Will	52
Science and Spirituality	60
There are also spirit beings who are blind in other worlds	66
The Promise Has Been Fulfilled	72
Instruction 311	**Verse No.**
Era of Spiritual Union	1
The Essence Is Important	3
Blessed are the believers in battle	10
Spiritual Evolution	13
The Gift of Healing	18
We Must Follow the Example of the Spiritual World	20
The Prophecy of John the Apostle	25
The Testimony of Truth Through the Gifts	29
The Importance of 1950	31
Instruction 312	**Verse No.**
Preparation of Spiritual Israel	1
Inner Peace	20
Humanity Lacks Spiritual Knowledge	22
Instruction 313	**Verse No.**
The Responsibility of the Spiritual Mission	6
The Degree of Spiritual Elevation Determines Reincarnations	16
The "Promised Land"	26
The Essence of Spirituality	34
The Parable of the Weeds and the Wheat	37
True Faith	48

Spiritual Union	54
The Existence of the Spirit	56
Spiritual Evolution	59
Spiritual and Human Destiny	64
Instruction 314	**Verse No.**
The Fulfillment of the Mission in the Third Era	15
Everything Bears Fruit, Both the Good and the Bad	17
The Tower of Babel	20
Evolution is a universal law	24
The Predicted Kingdom of Peace	25
The Significance of the Sanctuary	28
Prophecies About False Churches	47
Only the Lamb Can Unseal the “Seven Seals”	50
Moral and Spiritual Instruction for the Chosen People	54
True Examples	59
Patience, Not Violence	61
The instruction lies in the essence of the Divine Word	68
The afterlife is not the final spiritual home either	70
The True Meaning of a Miracle	73
Instruction 315	**Verse No.**
Preparation for the Spiritual Journey	1
The Announced Arrival of the Second and Third Ages and Their Different Reception by Humanity	17
The Book of Light and Truth of the Third Era	28
“In the House of the Lord There Are Many Mansions”	34
“Jacob’s Ladder” signifies spiritual elevation	41
God is not a mystery	43
“Israel” is not a material name, but a spiritual one	45
The ceaseless incarnation and disincarnation of spiritual beings	47
The False Force of Human Science and Its Own Destruction	53
A New World	56
The Cleansing of the Temple	62
Prayer Revealed by the Spirit	74
The Truth	78
Instruction 316	**Verse No.**
A Call to Those Who Call Themselves Christians	5
The Meaning of the Last Three Seals	12

Conscience Is the Judge Within Us	20
The Mission of Incarnate and Disincarnate Disciples	25
The significance of the Master's blood is divine love	39
The Gift of Inspiration	52
Love Is the Universal Language	60
Instruction 317	**Verse No.**
Spiritual Recognition	2
Who was Roque Rojas?	7
There is no rest for the Spirit	10
The Victory of Conscience	22
The Fulfillment of Prophecies	29
"In the Father's house there are an infinite number of dwelling places"	39
The Path to Perfection	33
The Voice of Conscience	39
Spiritual Beings Accompany Us	43
Doubt	54
Instruction 318 (Easter 1950)	**Verse No.**
"Those Who Go Through Great Suffering"	1
Faith is spiritual vision	6
The path to the "New Jerusalem" is fraught with trials	7
The Pretext of Religions	16
Spiritual fulfillment does not end with physical death	28
Spiritual fulfillment does not end with physical death	36
The elements of nature will speak	40
The Rebirth of Humanity	44
It Is Not Enough to Do No Harm to Anyone	47
Fulfillment of the Promise of the Second Time	52
Liberation from Traditionalism	60
The Significance of Bread and Wine	61
The Age of the Holy Spirit	63
Instruction 319 (Saturday of Joy, April 8, 1950)	**Verse No.**
The Divine Trinity, Manifested Today in the Third Stage	1
Doubt	5
The Salvation of All Spiritual Beings	7
There are many worlds inhabited by children of the Divine Spirit	11

Doubt	15
Spiritual Serenity	18
"Blessed are those who believe without having seen"	22
Abolition of Rites and Religious Practices	32
The Spiritual Future	34
Thomas of the Third Age	38
The War Against Human Injustice	43
Instruction 320	**Verse No.**
Three Epochs of Revelations and Prophecies	5
The Significance of Easter	12
Cause and Effect of Spiritual Backwardness	26
The Instinct to Be Irrational and the Human Spirit	34
Spiritual Exchange	44
The Immortality of the Spirit	50
We Live Eternal Life	51
The Example of Jesus' Passion	56
Mary Is Part of the Divinity	71
Instruction 321	**Verse No.**
The Truth Lies in Simplicity	4
Before the Altar of Conscience	10
Prophetic Words	14
Spirituality Is Not a Sacrifice	21
Man Purifies Himself	26
Spiritual Analysis	28
True Values	34
Spiritual Vibrations	38
The Battle in the Spiritual World	53
The Teaching of Spirituality	67
The Significance of the Actions of the Spiritual World	70
For the Spirit, there are no material distances	73
Spiritual Rituals Without Fanaticism	86
Instruction 322	**Verse No.**
Mission and Fulfillment in the Third Era	1
You cannot discover the truth with your mind	15
The Upheaval and Awakening of Humanity	20
Spiritual Realities	36
Forgiveness	52

Instruction 323	**Verse No.**
Spiritual Preparation	1
The Power of Spiritual Prayer	24
Direct Communication with the Creator	43
The Prophecy of Joel 2:28 Is Fulfilled	44
The Father's Will Is Fulfilled	50
Conscience	56
The Return of the Lord and Its Impact	68
Instruction 324	**Verse No.**
The Struggle of Spiritual Israel Throughout the Ages	2
Correct Analysis	16
Matter Is Secondary	22
Does universal love include motherliness?	32
Spiritual Communication	49
Understanding Asking and Receiving	56
Our Goal Is Eternal Union with God	58
Instruction 325	**Verse No.**
Hypocrisy and malice still prevail in the world	11
The Development of Spiritual Abilities	26
Spirit-to-Spirit Communication	27
Everyone Can Make Up for Lost Time	38
First the Struggle, Then Peace	46
The Era of Spirit-to-Spirit Communication	54
The Time of Judgment and the Final Battle	58
Humanity Is Still Sowing the Bad Seed	65
Examples from Past Epochs	74
A Time of Spiritual Turmoil	81
The Why of the Third Age	84
Instruction 326	**Verse No.**
The Significance of Spirituality	8
Purification for the Mission of the Third Age	10
Spirituality, Not Religiosity	18
Errors Arising from Materialism and True Faith	30
God has no form	35
It's Time for Sublime Interpretations	41
The Law of Love	48
Living in Inner Peace and Tranquility of Spirit	54

Spirituality Is Not Mysticism	63
Instruction 327	**Verse No.**
The Path of the Spirit to the Realm of Perfection	1
The History of the Spirit Soul	4
The Reason for Trials	14
The Importance of the End of 1950	26
Spiritual Communication According to 1950	37
Human life is also important	41
Nothing Is Lost	47
Instruction 328	**Verse No.**
The Third Testament	9
Spirituality Will Spread Throughout the World	10
The Trials Are Based on Love	11
The Reason for the Creation of the Spirit and Humanity	19
From time to time, the divine teaching was distorted	26
We Ourselves Will Destroy the Realm of Evil with the divine sword	34
The Prophecy of the Apocalypse	36
Those Who Seek God according to the Bible	42
The Spirit Heals All Evil	52
Instruction 329	**Verse No.**
Spirituality Requires Willpower and Equanimity	1
The Essence of the Divine Word	12
A complete transformation in a person's life	22
Consequences of Confusion	43
Spiritual Communication Through Inspiration	43
The Law of Reincarnation Is Not Merely a Theory	51
Instruction 330	**Verse No.**
The Divine Promises Are Fulfilled	3
The Disciple's Mission	6
The Coming of the "Kingdom of Heaven"	13
The Mission of Elijah	17
There are advanced spirits, but no higher-ranking ones	19
The 144,000 Marked Ones were foretold	21
We are all brothers	27
Spiritual Freedom	28
The Third Message	30
Unification	39
Instruction 331	**Verse No.**

The Truth of Spiritual Communication	1
Misconceptions Regarding So-Called Christians	6
The Spiritual Message	12
Spirituality and Material Progress	27
Instruction 332	**Verse No.**
Universal Spiritual Prayer	1
Universal Love	3
The spirit, with or without matter, is eternal	5
Prophecy Concerning the Jewish People	10
The True “Promised Land”	17
The Chosen 144,000 of the Spiritual People of Israel	19
Attaining the Law of Love	27
The days are drawing near!	31
The Revelation About Reincarnation	34
Instruction 333	**Verse No.**
Doubt Arises from Ignorance	7
Spirituality	18
The Third Testament	27
The Various Forms of Divine Communication	30
The Mission of the Ambassadors of Spirituality	43
A new humanity will rise	54
Knowing how to forgive	55
Spiritual prayer enlightens	61
The Two Paths	65
The Promised Epochs	78
Instruction 334	**Verse No.**
Conscience Is the Divine Voice Within Man	6
The Foretold Spiritual Battle	16
Fulfillment of Divine Principles	35
Spiritual Preparation	49
The Struggle Between Good and Evil	56
The Reason for Redemption	61
The Battle of the Guardian Angels	70
Instruction 335	**Verse No.**
Incarnated Israel in the Three Epochs	3
Spiritual Gifts	7
Prophecies and Their Interpretations	10
Joel 2:20, 30, 31	14
Humanity Needs Peace	18

Deliverance Is Very Near	18
The Reason for Reincarnation	22
The Trials Will Lead Us to Awakening	24
The Content of the “Book of True Life”	32
Pentecost	35
The Influence of Spiritually United Israel	38
Instruction 336	**Verse No.**
The Faithful Witnesses of the Third Age	5
Strength Comes from Faith	23
The Triumph of Light over Darkness	32
Sensitivity to Divine Inspiration	34
Humanity Does Not Know God	40
The Hindrance of Materialism	47
The Mission of the 144,000 of Spiritual Israel	57
Instruction 337	**Verse No.**
The Richness of the Instructions for the Spirit	1
Communication from Spirit to Spirit	23
Spiritual teaching prepares us for complete fulfillment	29
Equality	43
The Third Era began in 1866	50
Spiritualism	64
Instruction 338	**Verse No.**
The Importance and Evolution of the Spirit	2
The Seven Seals	15
Divine Counsel	20
Prophecy Concerning the Purification of Humanity	57

The Divine Instructions in Mexico, 1866–1950
Bibliography

Reichl Verlag, D-56329 St. Goar, Tel: +49 (0)6741 1720
Book of True Life, Volumes I, II, III, IV, V, VI
The Third Testament (also available in Spanish, English, and French)
The Divine Revelations of Mexico (A Brief Introduction)
Divine Revelations on Questions of Life
Prophecies for the Third Age

Buchdienst zum Leben, Manfred Bäse, Kirchweg 5, D-88521 Ertingen
Phone: +49 (0)7371 929 66 42, Email:manfredbaese@gmx.de
Divine Love: The Origin, Essence, and Goal of Our Lives and All Existence
El Amor Divino—Origin, Essence, and Goal of Our Life and of All Being
Book of True Life, Volumes VII, VIII, IX, X, XI, XII
The Third Testament

Unicon Foundation, D-88709 Meersburg
Tel: +49 (0)7532 808162, Email: info@unicon-stiftung.de
Introduction to the "Book of True Life" (free)

Asociación de Estudios Espirituales Vida Verdadera A.C.
Orinoco No. 54, Suite 5, Col. Zacahuitzco, 03550 Mexico City
Book of True Life, Volumes I–XII
The Third Testament
and other books on these Divine Revelations from Mexico

Websites

www.drei-offenbarungen.net
www.reichl-verlag.de
www.unicon-stiftung.de
www.drittes-testament.de
www.drittetestament.wordpress.com (multilingual)
www.tercera-era.net (in Spanish)
www.144000.net (multilingual)
www.dritte-zeit.net